

SOMEWHERE IN THE SKIES



THE BLACK TRIANGLES



WITH DAVID MARLER



1
00:00:00,000 --> 00:00:09,589

[Music]

2
00:00:14,910 --> 00:00:10,070

this

3
00:00:32,150 --> 00:00:17,540

spread

4
00:00:34,870 --> 00:00:32,160

[Music]

5
00:00:36,470 --> 00:00:34,880

welcome to somewhere in the skies and i

6
00:00:39,190 --> 00:00:36,480

can't believe i'm saying this

7
00:00:40,790 --> 00:00:39,200

but this week we have yet another first

8
00:00:43,750 --> 00:00:40,800

time guest to the show

9
00:00:45,350 --> 00:00:43,760

you know him if you know ufos david

10
00:00:47,430 --> 00:00:45,360

marlar is with us today

11
00:00:49,110 --> 00:00:47,440

to talk all about his research with

12
00:00:51,590 --> 00:00:49,120

triangular ufos

13
00:00:53,430 --> 00:00:51,600

obviously a big interest of mine uh

14

00:00:55,029 --> 00:00:53,440

we're going to talk all about his

15

00:00:56,630 --> 00:00:55,039

his being featured on the history

16

00:00:59,990 --> 00:00:56,640

channel television series

17

00:01:03,430 --> 00:01:00,000

unidentified his latest ufo file

18

00:01:05,270 --> 00:01:03,440

acquisition and so so much more so i am

19

00:01:07,270 --> 00:01:05,280

so happy to finally

20

00:01:09,109 --> 00:01:07,280

have david marlar here david thank you

21

00:01:10,230 --> 00:01:09,119

so much for joining me on somewhere in

22

00:01:12,630 --> 00:01:10,240

the skies my man

23

00:01:14,230 --> 00:01:12,640

no thank you ryan it's great to be here

24

00:01:17,270 --> 00:01:14,240

and i have to ask

25

00:01:18,870 --> 00:01:17,280

is that the office the office that we

26

00:01:21,990 --> 00:01:18,880

all know in the background there

27

00:01:24,070 --> 00:01:22,000

yes this is the ultimate man cave

28

00:01:25,910 --> 00:01:24,080

researchers yeah this is where i spent

29

00:01:27,270 --> 00:01:25,920

the majority of my time that much to my

30

00:01:29,109 --> 00:01:27,280

wife's disappointment but

31

00:01:30,710 --> 00:01:29,119

uh yes this is actually where we filmed

32

00:01:32,469 --> 00:01:30,720

that episode of unidentified

33

00:01:34,950 --> 00:01:32,479

and uh as you alluded to in the

34

00:01:37,910 --> 00:01:34,960

introduction there's been a sizable

35

00:01:39,350 --> 00:01:37,920

acquisition since then and so there was

36

00:01:41,030 --> 00:01:39,360

a lot of data here before

37

00:01:42,870 --> 00:01:41,040

but you know i went from 15 file

38

00:01:45,590 --> 00:01:42,880

cabinets now to 30

39

00:01:46,230 --> 00:01:45,600

and i can tell you they're chock full of

40

00:01:49,350 --> 00:01:46,240

history

41

00:01:50,789 --> 00:01:49,360

and data case files news clippings audio

42

00:01:53,510 --> 00:01:50,799

recordings microfilm

43

00:01:54,630 --> 00:01:53,520

you name the medium i've got it and so

44

00:01:56,149 --> 00:01:54,640

uh it's it's

45

00:01:57,670 --> 00:01:56,159

an exciting time right now to have all

46

00:01:59,030 --> 00:01:57,680

of this information and

47

00:02:00,310 --> 00:01:59,040

hopefully during the course of the show

48

00:02:01,030 --> 00:02:00,320

we'll talk about some of the work that's

49

00:02:03,510 --> 00:02:01,040

going to be done

50

00:02:04,630 --> 00:02:03,520

in 2021 and beyond with regard to that

51
00:02:07,190 --> 00:02:04,640
information

52
00:02:09,029 --> 00:02:07,200
oh absolutely i really want to dive into

53
00:02:10,229 --> 00:02:09,039
um you know obviously everything you

54
00:02:13,030 --> 00:02:10,239
have but the latest

55
00:02:13,589 --> 00:02:13,040
acquisition which really excited me um

56
00:02:15,670 --> 00:02:13,599
again

57
00:02:17,030 --> 00:02:15,680
you you use man cave whenever i picture

58
00:02:20,070 --> 00:02:17,040
that it's you know

59
00:02:21,110 --> 00:02:20,080
a basketball hoop and sports and in a

60
00:02:23,510 --> 00:02:21,120
bar with a

61
00:02:25,350 --> 00:02:23,520
you know all the liquor and then here i

62
00:02:26,070 --> 00:02:25,360
see the man cave that i would dream of

63
00:02:29,670 --> 00:02:26,080

as well so

64

00:02:30,470 --> 00:02:29,680

this is the ufo equipment great minds

65

00:02:33,350 --> 00:02:30,480

think alike

66

00:02:33,910 --> 00:02:33,360

um i love it man well hey before we get

67

00:02:35,110 --> 00:02:33,920

to

68

00:02:37,509 --> 00:02:35,120

everything we're gonna talk about

69

00:02:38,150 --> 00:02:37,519

tonight i have to do the origin story

70

00:02:40,070 --> 00:02:38,160

question

71

00:02:41,270 --> 00:02:40,080

as many shows often do you're probably

72

00:02:43,750 --> 00:02:41,280

sick of it at this point

73

00:02:44,869 --> 00:02:43,760

but for any of um my listeners my

74

00:02:47,270 --> 00:02:44,879

viewers who

75

00:02:49,430 --> 00:02:47,280

who aren't familiar with you and your

76

00:02:49,990 --> 00:02:49,440

work maybe give us a little rundown of

77

00:02:52,229 --> 00:02:50,000

how you got

78

00:02:54,470 --> 00:02:52,239

to where you are today and uh how you

79

00:02:56,550 --> 00:02:54,480

first became interested in the ufo topic

80

00:02:58,550 --> 00:02:56,560

no it's a valid question and i actually

81

00:02:59,830 --> 00:02:58,560

in my book i alluded to that before i

82

00:03:00,949 --> 00:02:59,840

start delving into the subject

83

00:03:03,190 --> 00:03:00,959

i guess i should give people a little

84

00:03:04,630 --> 00:03:03,200

bit of background uh reader's digest

85

00:03:05,910 --> 00:03:04,640

version because i think most people

86

00:03:08,229 --> 00:03:05,920

probably have already uh

87

00:03:10,070 --> 00:03:08,239

heard some of this um my first

88

00:03:11,750 --> 00:03:10,080

recollection of hearing the term ufo

89

00:03:14,630 --> 00:03:11,760

was when i was five years old way back

90

00:03:15,589 --> 00:03:14,640

in 1973 and i'm dating myself by telling

91

00:03:18,070 --> 00:03:15,599

the story

92

00:03:20,229 --> 00:03:18,080

um but uh at that time there was a wave

93

00:03:22,550 --> 00:03:20,239

of ufo sightings down in piedmont

94

00:03:24,869 --> 00:03:22,560

missouri which is in southeast missouri

95

00:03:25,990 --> 00:03:24,879

uh about two two and a half hours south

96

00:03:28,309 --> 00:03:26,000

of st louis

97

00:03:29,750 --> 00:03:28,319

my father grew up there and so we had

98

00:03:32,949 --> 00:03:29,760

family that lived down there

99

00:03:33,910 --> 00:03:32,959

as well as many friends and i remember

100

00:03:36,390 --> 00:03:33,920

my father

101
00:03:38,070 --> 00:03:36,400
talking about it at the time because it

102
00:03:38,869 --> 00:03:38,080
had garnered a lot of local media

103
00:03:40,789 --> 00:03:38,879
attention in the st

104
00:03:42,149 --> 00:03:40,799
louis market which is where i lived at

105
00:03:44,550 --> 00:03:42,159
the time and

106
00:03:46,070 --> 00:03:44,560
my father my brothers and my sister were

107
00:03:48,390 --> 00:03:46,080
piling in the car on weekends with

108
00:03:50,149 --> 00:03:48,400
thermoses of coffee and binoculars to go

109
00:03:51,430 --> 00:03:50,159
you know quote unquote look for ufos

110
00:03:53,190 --> 00:03:51,440
down in piedmont

111
00:03:54,869 --> 00:03:53,200
and many people were doing that the

112
00:03:56,949 --> 00:03:54,879
police were having issues with people

113
00:03:59,429 --> 00:03:56,959

parking along the county roads there

114

00:04:00,470 --> 00:03:59,439

looking for these lights in the sky and

115

00:04:02,149 --> 00:04:00,480

my father

116

00:04:03,990 --> 00:04:02,159

had never seen anything nor had any of

117

00:04:06,149 --> 00:04:04,000

my siblings but

118

00:04:08,550 --> 00:04:06,159

some of his relatives living down there

119

00:04:11,190 --> 00:04:08,560

had had sightings of objects lights

120

00:04:11,830 --> 00:04:11,200

as well as uh they knew the people that

121

00:04:13,190 --> 00:04:11,840

were

122

00:04:15,509 --> 00:04:13,200

prominently being featured in the

123

00:04:16,789 --> 00:04:15,519

newspapers uh talking about what they

124

00:04:18,710 --> 00:04:16,799

had witnessed

125

00:04:19,990 --> 00:04:18,720

and so that was my first introduction i

126

00:04:21,349 --> 00:04:20,000

remember the excitement and the

127

00:04:23,189 --> 00:04:21,359

enthusiasm with my

128

00:04:24,790 --> 00:04:23,199

my older siblings piling in the car and

129

00:04:27,189 --> 00:04:24,800

i was five years old so

130

00:04:28,070 --> 00:04:27,199

unfortunately i had to stay home but

131

00:04:29,749 --> 00:04:28,080

that was my

132

00:04:31,670 --> 00:04:29,759

introduction if you will at a very early

133

00:04:34,710 --> 00:04:31,680

age to the ufo subject

134

00:04:36,870 --> 00:04:34,720

uh fast forward four years later 1977

135

00:04:38,390 --> 00:04:36,880

my sister and her husband had a close

136

00:04:40,390 --> 00:04:38,400

encounter with the ufo

137

00:04:42,310 --> 00:04:40,400

outside kansas city missouri around

138

00:04:44,310 --> 00:04:42,320

midnight and it was one of those

139

00:04:44,950 --> 00:04:44,320

situations i hate to say it it sounds so

140

00:04:47,430 --> 00:04:44,960

cliche

141

00:04:48,950 --> 00:04:47,440

but it's true um and this is before

142

00:04:51,670 --> 00:04:48,960

close encounters uh

143

00:04:53,270 --> 00:04:51,680

actually the same year uh but uh they

144

00:04:55,430 --> 00:04:53,280

were driving they came to a stop

145

00:04:57,749 --> 00:04:55,440

uh stop sign and there was this beam of

146

00:05:00,150 --> 00:04:57,759

light that illuminated the vehicle the

147

00:05:03,350 --> 00:05:00,160

road and illuminated some of the area

148

00:05:05,189 --> 00:05:03,360

around their vehicle no sound no down

149

00:05:06,390 --> 00:05:05,199

wash it wasn't a police helicopter with

150

00:05:08,870 --> 00:05:06,400

a spotlight

151

00:05:10,629 --> 00:05:08,880

um but just as soon as the the light

152

00:05:13,749 --> 00:05:10,639

shined on them if the light

153

00:05:15,749 --> 00:05:13,759

disappeared and uh my sister's husband

154

00:05:17,350 --> 00:05:15,759

was able to look out uh the window and

155

00:05:19,270 --> 00:05:17,360

he could see some type of structured

156

00:05:20,310 --> 00:05:19,280

object above them with multi-colored

157

00:05:23,029 --> 00:05:20,320

lights

158

00:05:24,070 --> 00:05:23,039

as well as this intense white light so i

159

00:05:26,070 --> 00:05:24,080

remember hearing

160

00:05:27,430 --> 00:05:26,080

years and years at christmas and

161

00:05:29,110 --> 00:05:27,440

thanksgiving when the family would get

162

00:05:29,909 --> 00:05:29,120

together they would you know retell that

163

00:05:31,830 --> 00:05:29,919

story

164

00:05:33,270 --> 00:05:31,840

not to the general public of course but

165

00:05:34,150 --> 00:05:33,280

it was just kind of a little family

166

00:05:37,270 --> 00:05:34,160

secret

167

00:05:39,510 --> 00:05:37,280

um and then a year after that in 1978

168

00:05:40,390 --> 00:05:39,520

in a town called elsbury missouri which

169

00:05:43,029 --> 00:05:40,400

is north of st

170

00:05:43,749 --> 00:05:43,039

louis there was another wave of ufo

171

00:05:45,909 --> 00:05:43,759

sightings

172

00:05:47,590 --> 00:05:45,919

and in this particular instance cattle

173

00:05:50,310 --> 00:05:47,600

mutilations as well

174

00:05:52,550 --> 00:05:50,320

and that had again garnered a lot of st

175

00:05:54,150 --> 00:05:52,560

louis media attention and so

176

00:05:55,909 --> 00:05:54,160

it was really a successive series of

177

00:05:57,270 --> 00:05:55,919

events that kind of solidified my

178

00:05:59,350 --> 00:05:57,280

interest in the subject

179

00:06:01,670 --> 00:05:59,360

but it really wasn't until 1990 fast

180

00:06:02,950 --> 00:06:01,680

forwarding to 1990 where i i heard about

181

00:06:04,790 --> 00:06:02,960

mufon

182

00:06:06,550 --> 00:06:04,800

and i was shocked that there was

183

00:06:07,029 --> 00:06:06,560

actually people that investigated the

184

00:06:09,430 --> 00:06:07,039

subject

185

00:06:10,309 --> 00:06:09,440

actively and so i immediately signed up

186

00:06:12,950 --> 00:06:10,319

for mufon

187

00:06:14,710 --> 00:06:12,960

became a field investigator trainee and

188

00:06:16,790 --> 00:06:14,720

then worked my way up to illinois state

189

00:06:20,390 --> 00:06:16,800

director for about seven or eight years

190

00:06:23,110 --> 00:06:20,400

i was in that position and um really

191

00:06:24,150 --> 00:06:23,120

you know cut my teeth uh with mufon and

192

00:06:26,230 --> 00:06:24,160

then as i was

193

00:06:28,070 --> 00:06:26,240

uh continually amassing a lot of

194

00:06:29,749 --> 00:06:28,080

historical material there were areas i

195

00:06:32,309 --> 00:06:29,759

really wanted to focus on

196

00:06:32,950 --> 00:06:32,319

uh delving into the historical records

197

00:06:35,430 --> 00:06:32,960

and so

198

00:06:36,070 --> 00:06:35,440

um i decided my time with mufon you know

199

00:06:37,990 --> 00:06:36,080

uh

200

00:06:40,230 --> 00:06:38,000

it was a great period that i thoroughly

201
00:06:40,790 --> 00:06:40,240
enjoyed but i felt i needed to move on i

202
00:06:42,390 --> 00:06:40,800
felt

203
00:06:43,670 --> 00:06:42,400
you know we all have our calling in this

204
00:06:44,950 --> 00:06:43,680
field as far as what we should be

205
00:06:46,790 --> 00:06:44,960
gravitating towards

206
00:06:48,790 --> 00:06:46,800
and i really wanted to gravitate towards

207
00:06:50,870 --> 00:06:48,800
more field investigation

208
00:06:52,309 --> 00:06:50,880
but also coupling that with the

209
00:06:56,070 --> 00:06:52,319
historical research

210
00:06:57,670 --> 00:06:56,080
because we have 70 75 plus years worth

211
00:06:59,189 --> 00:06:57,680
of case files

212
00:07:01,430 --> 00:06:59,199
and i just felt like a lot of people

213
00:07:02,870 --> 00:07:01,440

weren't delving into that as much as

214

00:07:04,309 --> 00:07:02,880

wanting to go out and get yet another

215

00:07:06,230 --> 00:07:04,319

ufo report

216

00:07:07,430 --> 00:07:06,240

and my attitude is i know i want to wade

217

00:07:09,350 --> 00:07:07,440

into the data

218

00:07:11,189 --> 00:07:09,360

because there's a lot of people then as

219

00:07:11,909 --> 00:07:11,199

well as today i think you'll agree ryan

220

00:07:13,990 --> 00:07:11,919

that

221

00:07:15,270 --> 00:07:14,000

they talk a lot and they talk about what

222

00:07:17,510 --> 00:07:15,280

they believe

223

00:07:19,189 --> 00:07:17,520

but at the end of the day and i i don't

224

00:07:20,710 --> 00:07:19,199

mean to sound crass when i say this i

225

00:07:22,790 --> 00:07:20,720

know it comes across this way

226

00:07:24,550 --> 00:07:22,800

it doesn't matter what you believe

227

00:07:25,670 --> 00:07:24,560

rather it only matters what the data

228

00:07:27,189 --> 00:07:25,680

reflects

229

00:07:28,629 --> 00:07:27,199

and if you're truly going to look at

230

00:07:29,110 --> 00:07:28,639

this from a scientific approach if

231

00:07:31,110 --> 00:07:29,120

you're

232

00:07:32,629 --> 00:07:31,120

taking ufos as your new religion then

233

00:07:33,189 --> 00:07:32,639

yes you can believe whatever you want

234

00:07:35,189 --> 00:07:33,199

but

235

00:07:36,950 --> 00:07:35,199

you know i tend to be an objective

236

00:07:38,710 --> 00:07:36,960

researcher and it doesn't matter what my

237

00:07:41,510 --> 00:07:38,720

personal beliefs are

238

00:07:43,670 --> 00:07:41,520

unless it's based on you know bolstered

239

00:07:44,710 --> 00:07:43,680

by what the data reflects and so

240

00:07:46,230 --> 00:07:44,720

that's what i've been trying to do is

241

00:07:47,110 --> 00:07:46,240

look for patterns in the data and of

242

00:07:48,950 --> 00:07:47,120

course

243

00:07:51,029 --> 00:07:48,960

the most prominent example of that is

244

00:07:52,869 --> 00:07:51,039

the the book on triangular ufos looking

245

00:07:56,150 --> 00:07:52,879

at that one particular subset

246

00:07:57,510 --> 00:07:56,160

of ufos in in the overall data but

247

00:07:59,589 --> 00:07:57,520

certainly there's a lot of other areas

248

00:08:01,110 --> 00:07:59,599

that i've explored and i've been also

249

00:08:02,790 --> 00:08:01,120

actively tracking down historic

250

00:08:04,309 --> 00:08:02,800

witnesses that are still alive in some

251
00:08:07,270 --> 00:08:04,319
of these old cases

252
00:08:08,869 --> 00:08:07,280
um and so really just a diverse

253
00:08:10,950 --> 00:08:08,879
background in the subject and then

254
00:08:12,469 --> 00:08:10,960
collecting and archiving the material

255
00:08:15,350 --> 00:08:12,479
and making it accessible to other

256
00:08:17,589 --> 00:08:15,360
researchers and really sharing the data

257
00:08:19,189 --> 00:08:17,599
i think that's so important no one

258
00:08:20,950 --> 00:08:19,199
individual i believe is going to crack

259
00:08:22,150 --> 00:08:20,960
this mystery wide open it's going to be

260
00:08:24,950 --> 00:08:22,160
a collective effort

261
00:08:25,990 --> 00:08:24,960
and a community effort and so i try to

262
00:08:29,589 --> 00:08:26,000
work with as many people

263
00:08:31,830 --> 00:08:29,599

as possible in in that endeavor and so

264

00:08:33,670 --> 00:08:31,840

that's kind of it in a nutshell that's a

265

00:08:36,949 --> 00:08:33,680

very important thing to stress

266

00:08:40,230 --> 00:08:36,959

i think two things first uh the belief

267

00:08:43,350 --> 00:08:40,240

issue as um in juxtaposition

268

00:08:45,910 --> 00:08:43,360

of the uh the data and also the

269

00:08:47,910 --> 00:08:45,920

sharing of information yeah now there's

270

00:08:50,389 --> 00:08:47,920

this thing in the ufo field

271

00:08:52,550 --> 00:08:50,399

that a lot of us come across is people

272

00:08:54,550 --> 00:08:52,560

hold things very close to the chest

273

00:08:55,670 --> 00:08:54,560

yeah they want that one case that's

274

00:08:58,790 --> 00:08:55,680

going to make them

275

00:08:59,590 --> 00:08:58,800

you know shine or save for a rainy day

276

00:09:02,630 --> 00:08:59,600

fund but

277

00:09:03,670 --> 00:09:02,640

um i can say this with probably the

278

00:09:06,389 --> 00:09:03,680

largest

279

00:09:08,389 --> 00:09:06,399

database of files and documents and

280

00:09:10,630 --> 00:09:08,399

historical context of cases

281

00:09:12,470 --> 00:09:10,640

that you have um you are one of the most

282

00:09:13,190 --> 00:09:12,480

accessible researchers out there where

283

00:09:15,030 --> 00:09:13,200

we can

284

00:09:17,110 --> 00:09:15,040

come to you and say hey how many

285

00:09:19,350 --> 00:09:17,120

triangles in 1988 boom

286

00:09:20,790 --> 00:09:19,360

you got it yes that which i love about

287

00:09:23,190 --> 00:09:20,800

you dave um

288

00:09:25,190 --> 00:09:23,200

but actually the thing that that drew me

289

00:09:27,670 --> 00:09:25,200

to you first wasn't actually

290

00:09:29,829 --> 00:09:27,680

your research into triangular ufos it

291

00:09:32,310 --> 00:09:29,839

was your research into the battle of los

292

00:09:33,269 --> 00:09:32,320

angeles oh yes um a case that i've

293

00:09:37,269 --> 00:09:33,279

actually never

294

00:09:39,030 --> 00:09:37,279

covered on my show believe it or not um

295

00:09:41,269 --> 00:09:39,040

yeah yeah so i was wondering could you

296

00:09:43,590 --> 00:09:41,279

maybe give us like a little brief

297

00:09:46,630 --> 00:09:43,600

rundown if that's even possible of

298

00:09:48,790 --> 00:09:46,640

what the battle of la was and uh yeah

299

00:09:51,750 --> 00:09:48,800

the research you did into it personally

300

00:09:53,269 --> 00:09:51,760

i will do that but ryan before i answer

301

00:09:55,030 --> 00:09:53,279

that i don't know if you realize the

302

00:09:57,190 --> 00:09:55,040

timing of your question you do realize

303

00:09:58,949 --> 00:09:57,200

today is the anniversary

304

00:10:02,870 --> 00:09:58,959

of course i knew that what are you

305

00:10:05,829 --> 00:10:04,230

this morning when i woke up and looked

306

00:10:07,110 --> 00:10:05,839

at the date and i'm like oh my god it's

307

00:10:09,590 --> 00:10:07,120

the anniversary of the battle

308

00:10:10,949 --> 00:10:09,600

right that that proves right there dave

309

00:10:11,750 --> 00:10:10,959

that i haven't covered it on my show

310

00:10:14,389 --> 00:10:11,760

before

311

00:10:16,710 --> 00:10:14,399

i didn't know the actual date so i've uh

312

00:10:18,069 --> 00:10:16,720

you've just outed me as a lazy ufo

313

00:10:20,870 --> 00:10:18,079

researcher but

314

00:10:21,590 --> 00:10:20,880

no please please please put me to shame

315

00:10:23,509 --> 00:10:21,600

if you will

316

00:10:24,630 --> 00:10:23,519

well no i i've tried to investigate that

317

00:10:26,470 --> 00:10:24,640

case like many others

318

00:10:28,230 --> 00:10:26,480

looking at the factual information

319

00:10:30,230 --> 00:10:28,240

that's out there not going down the

320

00:10:33,110 --> 00:10:30,240

rabbit hole of conspiracy tales

321

00:10:35,350 --> 00:10:33,120

and misinformation as unfortunately some

322

00:10:37,430 --> 00:10:35,360

quote unquote researchers out there have

323

00:10:38,790 --> 00:10:37,440

muddied the waters if you will with less

324

00:10:41,670 --> 00:10:38,800

than credible information

325

00:10:43,269 --> 00:10:41,680

spurious tales uh purported government

326

00:10:44,310 --> 00:10:43,279

documents that have no established

327

00:10:46,790 --> 00:10:44,320

provenance

328

00:10:48,389 --> 00:10:46,800

um the research that i've been doing i

329

00:10:50,630 --> 00:10:48,399

think is is one of the more extensive

330

00:10:52,630 --> 00:10:50,640

endeavors with regard to this case

331

00:10:54,630 --> 00:10:52,640

uh and i do have to cite because i

332

00:10:55,670 --> 00:10:54,640

always love to cite my resources for

333

00:10:57,670 --> 00:10:55,680

anyone that that

334

00:10:59,990 --> 00:10:57,680

has observed or attended any of my

335

00:11:01,509 --> 00:11:00,000

lectures and seen my research

336

00:11:03,190 --> 00:11:01,519

i have to give credit to my friend and

337

00:11:03,990 --> 00:11:03,200

colleague barry greenwood it was barry

338

00:11:06,710 --> 00:11:04,000

greenwood

339

00:11:07,670 --> 00:11:06,720

who in the early years of foia had

340

00:11:09,430 --> 00:11:07,680

secured really

341

00:11:11,350 --> 00:11:09,440

all of the government documentation

342

00:11:12,710 --> 00:11:11,360

legitimate government documentation that

343

00:11:15,269 --> 00:11:12,720

we have to date

344

00:11:17,350 --> 00:11:15,279

uh with regard to this and so what i did

345

00:11:18,150 --> 00:11:17,360

is i took the information that barry had

346

00:11:20,150 --> 00:11:18,160

gathered

347

00:11:21,430 --> 00:11:20,160

and then i tried to correlate that with

348

00:11:23,750 --> 00:11:21,440

all of the original

349

00:11:25,190 --> 00:11:23,760

and digital copies i had of all of the

350

00:11:26,389 --> 00:11:25,200

newspaper accounts

351

00:11:28,230 --> 00:11:26,399

and then coupled that with some

352

00:11:28,630 --> 00:11:28,240

additional insights that i was able to

353

00:11:31,430 --> 00:11:28,640

uh

354

00:11:33,590 --> 00:11:31,440

to gather anti-aircraft guns went into

355

00:11:35,190 --> 00:11:33,600

action against unidentified aircraft in

356

00:11:37,670 --> 00:11:35,200

the los angeles area

357

00:11:39,110 --> 00:11:37,680

shortly after 3 a.m pacific war time

358

00:11:41,110 --> 00:11:39,120

this morning

359

00:11:42,630 --> 00:11:41,120

the anti-aircraft guns began barking

360

00:11:44,069 --> 00:11:42,640

during a blackout

361

00:11:47,590 --> 00:11:44,079

ordered by the fourth interceptor

362

00:11:49,509 --> 00:11:47,600

command at 2 25 am

363

00:11:51,670 --> 00:11:49,519

the unidentified object which some

364

00:11:53,750 --> 00:11:51,680

sources thought might be a blimp

365

00:11:54,949 --> 00:11:53,760

moved slowly down the pacific coast from

366

00:11:57,990 --> 00:11:54,959

santa monica

367

00:11:59,910 --> 00:11:58,000

and disappeared south of long beach

368

00:12:01,030 --> 00:11:59,920

army officials declined to comment on

369

00:12:03,269 --> 00:12:01,040

the possibility

370

00:12:05,509 --> 00:12:03,279

that the object might have been a blip

371

00:12:07,750 --> 00:12:05,519

however it required nearly 30 minutes to

372

00:12:11,110 --> 00:12:07,760

travel some 25 miles

373

00:12:13,110 --> 00:12:11,120

far slower than an airplane watchers on

374

00:12:13,670 --> 00:12:13,120

the rooftop of the columbia broadcasting

375

00:12:15,829 --> 00:12:13,680

building

376

00:12:18,230 --> 00:12:15,839

in the heart of hollywood could plainly

377

00:12:20,790 --> 00:12:18,240

see the flashes of guns and searchlights

378

00:12:22,870 --> 00:12:20,800

sweeping the skies in a wide arc along

379

00:12:24,550 --> 00:12:22,880

the coastal area

380

00:12:26,230 --> 00:12:24,560

concussion of the shells could be felt

381

00:12:30,470 --> 00:12:26,240

in downtown los angeles

382

00:12:32,310 --> 00:12:30,480

15 miles away u.s army planes quickly

383

00:12:34,470 --> 00:12:32,320

took to the dark skies

384

00:12:36,230 --> 00:12:34,480

but whether they contacted the object

385

00:12:38,550 --> 00:12:36,240

has not been announced

386

00:12:40,389 --> 00:12:38,560

army officials say they will not comment

387

00:12:43,990 --> 00:12:40,399

until they receive a full report

388

00:12:45,750 --> 00:12:44,000

of the action by 3 30 a.m observers said

389

00:12:48,870 --> 00:12:45,760

the object appeared to be over the

390

00:12:50,790 --> 00:12:48,880

south of long beach searchlights closely

391

00:12:53,430 --> 00:12:50,800

followed the object down the coast

392

00:12:55,269 --> 00:12:53,440

and kept it centered in their glare

393

00:12:56,389 --> 00:12:55,279

shells frequently could be seen bursting

394

00:12:59,110 --> 00:12:56,399

near the object

395

00:13:00,150 --> 00:12:59,120

but none appeared to hit it the shooting

396

00:13:04,150 --> 00:13:00,160

stopped about 3

397

00:13:05,910 --> 00:13:04,160

30 am the shooting brought warfare to

398

00:13:07,430 --> 00:13:05,920

the front door of this city of a million

399

00:13:10,949 --> 00:13:07,440

and a quarter population

400

00:13:12,550 --> 00:13:10,959

for the first time since december 7th

401
00:13:14,150 --> 00:13:12,560
approximately 20 minutes after the

402
00:13:15,990 --> 00:13:14,160
firing died down

403
00:13:18,629 --> 00:13:16,000
the ship returned and headed westward

404
00:13:21,030 --> 00:13:18,639
from long beach toward santa monica

405
00:13:23,030 --> 00:13:21,040
the guns went into action again hurling

406
00:13:24,150 --> 00:13:23,040
round after round of shells at the

407
00:13:25,910 --> 00:13:24,160
object

408
00:13:27,750 --> 00:13:25,920
the second barrage appeared to be closer

409
00:13:29,509 --> 00:13:27,760
to downtown los angeles

410
00:13:31,190 --> 00:13:29,519
since watchers could hear the concussion

411
00:13:33,030 --> 00:13:31,200
of the guns more clearly

412
00:13:34,230 --> 00:13:33,040
and the flash of bursting shells was

413
00:13:35,990 --> 00:13:34,240

brighter

414

00:13:37,910 --> 00:13:36,000

then the ship disappeared for the second

415

00:13:40,069 --> 00:13:37,920

time over the ocean

416

00:13:43,750 --> 00:13:40,079

but in a nutshell uh in the early

417

00:13:46,150 --> 00:13:43,760

morning hours february 25th 1942

418

00:13:47,509 --> 00:13:46,160

in the wake of pearl harbor uh and this

419

00:13:49,110 --> 00:13:47,519

is the one element i always like to

420

00:13:50,550 --> 00:13:49,120

start off with because the skeptics

421

00:13:51,910 --> 00:13:50,560

never address this when they try to

422

00:13:55,269 --> 00:13:51,920

poo-poo this case

423

00:13:56,949 --> 00:13:55,279

um we had three separate army radar

424

00:13:58,310 --> 00:13:56,959

tracking stations that was tracking an

425

00:14:00,310 --> 00:13:58,320

inbound target

426
00:14:02,069 --> 00:14:00,320
coming in towards the california coast

427
00:14:04,389 --> 00:14:02,079
from the northwest

428
00:14:05,110 --> 00:14:04,399
and they were able to track it for 120

429
00:14:07,590 --> 00:14:05,120
miles

430
00:14:09,189 --> 00:14:07,600
and the radar operator at the time is

431
00:14:10,790 --> 00:14:09,199
quoted in the government documents

432
00:14:14,230 --> 00:14:10,800
stating it was a strong

433
00:14:15,670 --> 00:14:14,240
valid target and admittedly in 42 radar

434
00:14:17,509 --> 00:14:15,680
was extremely crude

435
00:14:19,030 --> 00:14:17,519
but i found it interesting that they

436
00:14:19,750 --> 00:14:19,040
they mentioned the radar operator by

437
00:14:21,590 --> 00:14:19,760
name

438
00:14:23,189 --> 00:14:21,600

and they also talk about the fact that

439

00:14:25,430 --> 00:14:23,199

it was a solid target

440

00:14:26,310 --> 00:14:25,440

and they felt it was a legitimate target

441

00:14:29,430 --> 00:14:26,320

anyway

442

00:14:31,110 --> 00:14:29,440

in the wake of this this uh radar target

443

00:14:35,670 --> 00:14:31,120

being tracked heading towards uh

444

00:14:38,710 --> 00:14:35,680

santa monica from the santa barbara area

445

00:14:40,550 --> 00:14:38,720

shortly thereafter uh the air raid

446

00:14:43,430 --> 00:14:40,560

sirens went into effect because at the

447

00:14:44,230 --> 00:14:43,440

time we had a huge military presence

448

00:14:46,389 --> 00:14:44,240

because

449

00:14:47,829 --> 00:14:46,399

again in the wake of pearl harbor we

450

00:14:49,910 --> 00:14:47,839

felt that the japanese

451
00:14:51,590 --> 00:14:49,920
might be uh ready to make a mainland

452
00:14:54,550 --> 00:14:51,600
assault on california

453
00:14:56,069 --> 00:14:54,560
so there were uh army emplacements any

454
00:14:59,430 --> 00:14:56,079
aircraft battery guns

455
00:15:01,750 --> 00:14:59,440
literally in uh schoolyard playgrounds

456
00:15:02,629 --> 00:15:01,760
and at the corner of uh certain housing

457
00:15:05,430 --> 00:15:02,639
blocks

458
00:15:06,310 --> 00:15:05,440
um they were deeply embedded within that

459
00:15:09,430 --> 00:15:06,320
whole area

460
00:15:13,110 --> 00:15:09,440
of uh california and so

461
00:15:15,590 --> 00:15:13,120
when this radar target was being tracked

462
00:15:16,470 --> 00:15:15,600
uh that was what is essentially

463
00:15:19,350 --> 00:15:16,480

initiated

464

00:15:21,590 --> 00:15:19,360
an air raid alert and so uh most of

465

00:15:23,670 --> 00:15:21,600
california was completely blacked out

466

00:15:24,710 --> 00:15:23,680
and the anti-aircraft batteries were put

467

00:15:26,389 --> 00:15:24,720
on green alert

468

00:15:28,150 --> 00:15:26,399
a green status alert meaning that they

469

00:15:30,790 --> 00:15:28,160
were ready to fire if they

470

00:15:32,310 --> 00:15:30,800
observed a target and they did observe a

471

00:15:33,670 --> 00:15:32,320
target they actually observed several

472

00:15:34,790 --> 00:15:33,680
targets and this is where it gets a

473

00:15:36,710 --> 00:15:34,800
little murky

474

00:15:39,269 --> 00:15:36,720
uh many people have postulated that

475

00:15:41,430 --> 00:15:39,279
there were multiple objects in the air

476
00:15:42,710 --> 00:15:41,440
witnesses describe seeing squadrons of

477
00:15:45,269 --> 00:15:42,720
fighter planes uh

478
00:15:46,470 --> 00:15:45,279
bombers all types of reports that you

479
00:15:47,990 --> 00:15:46,480
can imagine

480
00:15:50,470 --> 00:15:48,000
um but what i tried to do is be

481
00:15:52,710 --> 00:15:50,480
conservative in looking at the accounts

482
00:15:54,629 --> 00:15:52,720
and really focusing on more objective

483
00:15:55,990 --> 00:15:54,639
data in other words for a moment

484
00:15:57,749 --> 00:15:56,000
let's just discount the eyewitness

485
00:16:00,470 --> 00:15:57,759
testimony and say

486
00:16:02,150 --> 00:16:00,480
okay people can be bad observers in a

487
00:16:03,350 --> 00:16:02,160
heightened state of hysteria which some

488
00:16:04,790 --> 00:16:03,360

people were there were some heart

489

00:16:06,310 --> 00:16:04,800

attacks as a result of this because

490

00:16:07,269 --> 00:16:06,320

people felt like the japanese were

491

00:16:09,829 --> 00:16:07,279

attacking

492

00:16:10,389 --> 00:16:09,839

um i decided to focus on two elements

493

00:16:13,189 --> 00:16:10,399

one

494

00:16:13,590 --> 00:16:13,199

the radar we had three separate radars

495

00:16:18,310 --> 00:16:13,600

two

496

00:16:19,829 --> 00:16:18,320

eights which was the first short range

497

00:16:23,030 --> 00:16:19,839

radar the army used

498

00:16:24,230 --> 00:16:23,040

and the sr the scr 270 which was a long

499

00:16:27,110 --> 00:16:24,240

range radar

500

00:16:28,710 --> 00:16:27,120

and the sr the scr 270 was actually the

501
00:16:30,629 --> 00:16:28,720
same radar array that tracked

502
00:16:32,550 --> 00:16:30,639
japanese planes coming in to attack

503
00:16:33,910 --> 00:16:32,560
pearl harbor which is a rather

504
00:16:36,870 --> 00:16:33,920
interesting side note

505
00:16:37,749 --> 00:16:36,880
but the fact that we have three radars

506
00:16:40,389 --> 00:16:37,759
correlated

507
00:16:41,430 --> 00:16:40,399
on one target they were tracking that

508
00:16:43,670 --> 00:16:41,440
inbound target

509
00:16:44,550 --> 00:16:43,680
and then beyond that we have the famous

510
00:16:46,069 --> 00:16:44,560
photograph

511
00:16:48,389 --> 00:16:46,079
that most people are familiar with

512
00:16:49,749 --> 00:16:48,399
having looked at the case online

513
00:16:52,230 --> 00:16:49,759

and i really think it's the photograph

514

00:16:53,110 --> 00:16:52,240

that has really uh been a catalyst for

515

00:16:55,990 --> 00:16:53,120

really uh

516

00:16:57,269 --> 00:16:56,000

capturing people's attention um but we

517

00:16:59,189 --> 00:16:57,279

had those two

518

00:17:01,509 --> 00:16:59,199

things that go beyond just eyewitness

519

00:17:03,509 --> 00:17:01,519

testimony we had radar confirmation

520

00:17:04,710 --> 00:17:03,519

and photographic evidence which even

521

00:17:06,390 --> 00:17:04,720

today we would

522

00:17:08,230 --> 00:17:06,400

really raise the bar of credibility if

523

00:17:11,510 --> 00:17:08,240

we had those elements beyond

524

00:17:12,949 --> 00:17:11,520

eyewitness testimony well the object in

525

00:17:14,549 --> 00:17:12,959

question based on all the information

526

00:17:16,789 --> 00:17:14,559

i've been able to gather from newspaper

527

00:17:19,829 --> 00:17:16,799

accounts military records etc

528

00:17:22,549 --> 00:17:19,839

the object came in off the west coast

529

00:17:23,590 --> 00:17:22,559

it moved over santa monica it then moved

530

00:17:26,230 --> 00:17:23,600

inland

531

00:17:27,029 --> 00:17:26,240

and then moved to the south and then

532

00:17:29,270 --> 00:17:27,039

dropped down

533

00:17:31,669 --> 00:17:29,280

towards long beach and then reports

534

00:17:34,710 --> 00:17:31,679

state that it then disappeared

535

00:17:36,870 --> 00:17:34,720

well during this entire period of time

536

00:17:38,710 --> 00:17:36,880

any aircraft batteries were firing like

537

00:17:40,789 --> 00:17:38,720

mad they also had

538

00:17:42,630 --> 00:17:40,799

i believe 37 millimeter round and 50

539

00:17:44,950 --> 00:17:42,640

caliber rounds that were being fired

540

00:17:47,270 --> 00:17:44,960

in addition to these huge three inch

541

00:17:47,909 --> 00:17:47,280

artillery shells any aircraft artillery

542

00:17:49,750 --> 00:17:47,919

shells

543

00:17:51,029 --> 00:17:49,760

so it was mayhem there was shrapnel

544

00:17:53,590 --> 00:17:51,039

raining down all over

545

00:17:54,230 --> 00:17:53,600

the los angeles area hollywood and long

546

00:17:57,350 --> 00:17:54,240

beach

547

00:17:59,590 --> 00:17:57,360

uh even along the coastline we had you

548

00:18:02,549 --> 00:17:59,600

know multiple locations where

549

00:18:03,190 --> 00:18:02,559

we had shrapnel raining down and then

550

00:18:05,830 --> 00:18:03,200

silence

551
00:18:08,070 --> 00:18:05,840
the object disappeared according to the

552
00:18:10,630 --> 00:18:08,080
cbs radio broadcast in addition to

553
00:18:13,750 --> 00:18:10,640
government documents and other sources

554
00:18:14,390 --> 00:18:13,760
the object or a similar object then came

555
00:18:16,470 --> 00:18:14,400
back

556
00:18:18,470 --> 00:18:16,480
and from all the information i've been

557
00:18:21,430 --> 00:18:18,480
able to gather essentially reversed

558
00:18:23,909 --> 00:18:21,440
direction reversed and came back

559
00:18:26,310 --> 00:18:23,919
opposite the direction it had come from

560
00:18:27,830 --> 00:18:26,320
moved inland went north and then went

561
00:18:29,830 --> 00:18:27,840
out over santa monica and then

562
00:18:33,029 --> 00:18:29,840
disappeared off the coast

563
00:18:35,190 --> 00:18:33,039

and so we're left with uh this report of

564

00:18:36,310 --> 00:18:35,200

an unidentified object we can't say it's

565

00:18:37,669 --> 00:18:36,320

extraterrestrial

566

00:18:39,350 --> 00:18:37,679

for the skeptics out there i'm not

567

00:18:42,150 --> 00:18:39,360

saying it's extraterrestrial

568

00:18:43,830 --> 00:18:42,160

but it is a genuine ufo and the thing i

569

00:18:45,110 --> 00:18:43,840

love about the case ryan and i'm sure

570

00:18:47,350 --> 00:18:45,120

you'll agree with this

571

00:18:48,870 --> 00:18:47,360

is i love the case because it was during

572

00:18:50,470 --> 00:18:48,880

a period of naivety

573

00:18:53,909 --> 00:18:50,480

in other words it was going to be

574

00:18:56,230 --> 00:18:53,919

another five years right before 1947

575

00:18:57,750 --> 00:18:56,240

is upon our doorstep before kenneth

576

00:18:59,350 --> 00:18:57,760

arnold had his siding before we were

577

00:19:00,310 --> 00:18:59,360

even thinking quote unquote flying

578

00:19:01,990 --> 00:19:00,320

saucers

579

00:19:03,669 --> 00:19:02,000

and then of course roswell then happened

580

00:19:06,070 --> 00:19:03,679

shortly thereafter

581

00:19:07,909 --> 00:19:06,080

so i like to say you know contrary to

582

00:19:09,510 --> 00:19:07,919

what skeptics will say well people read

583

00:19:10,870 --> 00:19:09,520

about ufo reports then they go out and

584

00:19:13,110 --> 00:19:10,880

they see a light in the sky and then

585

00:19:15,590 --> 00:19:13,120

they believe they've seen a ufo

586

00:19:17,350 --> 00:19:15,600

well we didn't have the term ufo until

587

00:19:19,830 --> 00:19:17,360

the 50s and we certainly didn't have the

588

00:19:22,070 --> 00:19:19,840

term flying saucer in 1942

589

00:19:23,669 --> 00:19:22,080

so it was an interesting period in time

590

00:19:24,950 --> 00:19:23,679

and i might add

591

00:19:26,549 --> 00:19:24,960

i was just talking to a fellow

592

00:19:27,190 --> 00:19:26,559

researcher the other the other day about

593

00:19:31,270 --> 00:19:27,200

this

594

00:19:34,710 --> 00:19:31,280

sightings in during world war ii

595

00:19:36,789 --> 00:19:34,720

so this was a very early case involving

596

00:19:38,710 --> 00:19:36,799

tens of thousands of eyewitnesses

597

00:19:41,750 --> 00:19:38,720

involving radar confirmation

598

00:19:43,110 --> 00:19:41,760

and involving a famous photograph and

599

00:19:44,870 --> 00:19:43,120

then in my research

600

00:19:46,630 --> 00:19:44,880

and this is an interesting little side

601
00:19:47,350 --> 00:19:46,640
note i like to collect elements of

602
00:19:48,950 --> 00:19:47,360
history

603
00:19:50,230 --> 00:19:48,960
because i'm just i'm sentimental you

604
00:19:51,590 --> 00:19:50,240
can't be a historian i don't think

605
00:19:53,029 --> 00:19:51,600
without being sentimental

606
00:19:54,950 --> 00:19:53,039
and you love to have those original

607
00:19:55,909 --> 00:19:54,960
elements those original newspapers and i

608
00:19:59,270 --> 00:19:55,919
have about

609
00:19:59,750 --> 00:19:59,280
12 to 14 original full page newspapers

610
00:20:03,350 --> 00:19:59,760
from

611
00:20:04,149 --> 00:20:03,360
february 25th and 26 1942 chronicling

612
00:20:05,669 --> 00:20:04,159
this

613
00:20:08,470 --> 00:20:05,679

one of the items that i was able to come

614

00:20:10,710 --> 00:20:08,480

across and acquire was an original

615

00:20:13,029 --> 00:20:10,720

photograph original copy of the famous

616

00:20:15,430 --> 00:20:13,039

photograph that everyone's familiar with

617

00:20:16,710 --> 00:20:15,440

it's uh stamped on the back property of

618

00:20:19,909 --> 00:20:16,720

associated press

619

00:20:21,190 --> 00:20:19,919

in addition it has glued onto the back

620

00:20:24,070 --> 00:20:21,200

the original one of the original

621

00:20:26,710 --> 00:20:24,080

teletypes from february 25th 1942

622

00:20:28,950 --> 00:20:26,720

chronicling the early event you know

623

00:20:30,870 --> 00:20:28,960

before additional information was known

624

00:20:32,950 --> 00:20:30,880

and it talks about a slow-moving target

625

00:20:35,430 --> 00:20:32,960

that the army was firing upon

626
00:20:36,470 --> 00:20:35,440
and so it's really nice to have that

627
00:20:38,549 --> 00:20:36,480
original piece

628
00:20:40,470 --> 00:20:38,559
in addition to the other elements that i

629
00:20:42,470 --> 00:20:40,480
have but what's interesting is

630
00:20:43,510 --> 00:20:42,480
the fact that for decades we knew about

631
00:20:45,510 --> 00:20:43,520
this case

632
00:20:47,430 --> 00:20:45,520
and really not until maybe the last 30

633
00:20:49,830 --> 00:20:47,440
40 years that the ufo community really

634
00:20:50,630 --> 00:20:49,840
took notice of it as a quote unquote ufo

635
00:20:52,549 --> 00:20:50,640
case

636
00:20:53,990 --> 00:20:52,559
but what was interesting is you know a

637
00:20:55,669 --> 00:20:54,000
lot of people ask me well how did you

638
00:20:57,190 --> 00:20:55,679

acquire that photograph

639

00:20:58,230 --> 00:20:57,200

and i was talking to barry greenwood

640

00:20:59,750 --> 00:20:58,240

just the other day and i said we could

641

00:21:01,830 --> 00:20:59,760

do a whole lecture on just

642

00:21:03,830 --> 00:21:01,840

how we've acquired some of these items

643

00:21:05,750 --> 00:21:03,840

and the way in which we acquired them

644

00:21:08,149 --> 00:21:05,760

there's some fascinating stories

645

00:21:10,549 --> 00:21:08,159

but real quick um i found this

646

00:21:13,029 --> 00:21:10,559

photograph believe it or not on ebay

647

00:21:13,909 --> 00:21:13,039

and i'm here to tell you i have numerous

648

00:21:15,990 --> 00:21:13,919

other

649

00:21:17,990 --> 00:21:16,000

newswire photos from the time period and

650

00:21:19,990 --> 00:21:18,000

even later in the 50s and 60s so i know

651
00:21:21,590 --> 00:21:20,000
what the earmarks look like i know what

652
00:21:23,110 --> 00:21:21,600
to look for as far as the property

653
00:21:25,669 --> 00:21:23,120
stamps etc

654
00:21:27,510 --> 00:21:25,679
and so i i was in touch with a gentleman

655
00:21:29,350 --> 00:21:27,520
who lived in the los angeles area

656
00:21:30,789 --> 00:21:29,360
he was the one that had sold it on ebay

657
00:21:33,669 --> 00:21:30,799
and luckily i was able to

658
00:21:35,190 --> 00:21:33,679
win the bid and and obtain it when i

659
00:21:37,110 --> 00:21:35,200
reached out to him to tell him i'm

660
00:21:37,590 --> 00:21:37,120
actually conducting extensive research

661
00:21:40,230 --> 00:21:37,600
on this

662
00:21:43,190 --> 00:21:40,240
event emails led to phone calls which

663
00:21:46,310 --> 00:21:43,200

then led to video chats via skype

664

00:21:47,909 --> 00:21:46,320

and the story is fascinating for years

665

00:21:49,190 --> 00:21:47,919

we've known about the photograph but

666

00:21:50,630 --> 00:21:49,200

researchers have never asked the

667

00:21:53,190 --> 00:21:50,640

fundamental question

668

00:21:54,390 --> 00:21:53,200

well who took the famous photo who was

669

00:21:55,990 --> 00:21:54,400

the photographer

670

00:21:57,830 --> 00:21:56,000

it's one of those those questions that

671

00:21:58,390 --> 00:21:57,840

really has just gone unanswered if not

672

00:22:00,390 --> 00:21:58,400

unasked

673

00:22:01,669 --> 00:22:00,400

over the decades and so it was

674

00:22:04,149 --> 00:22:01,679

interesting because

675

00:22:05,669 --> 00:22:04,159

in speaking with this man he described

676

00:22:08,870 --> 00:22:05,679

the fact that he and his wife

677

00:22:09,830 --> 00:22:08,880

on weekends uh like to do yard sales

678

00:22:12,789 --> 00:22:09,840

estate sales

679

00:22:14,950 --> 00:22:12,799

in the greater los angeles area and he

680

00:22:16,630 --> 00:22:14,960

went on one particular saturday

681

00:22:18,149 --> 00:22:16,640

not very far from his home i believe he

682

00:22:19,590 --> 00:22:18,159

said the the

683

00:22:21,350 --> 00:22:19,600

property that he went to was only about

684

00:22:23,029 --> 00:22:21,360

three miles from where they lived

685

00:22:24,390 --> 00:22:23,039

and i believe it was woodland hills if

686

00:22:26,710 --> 00:22:24,400

i'm not mistaken

687

00:22:28,070 --> 00:22:26,720

and he went there and his wife was

688

00:22:29,750 --> 00:22:28,080

looking at items and

689

00:22:31,669 --> 00:22:29,760

his attention was drawn to a folding

690

00:22:34,390 --> 00:22:31,679

table sitting in the front yard

691

00:22:35,830 --> 00:22:34,400

there were two long file boxes sitting

692

00:22:37,750 --> 00:22:35,840

underneath this table

693

00:22:39,909 --> 00:22:37,760

well curiosity got the best of him he

694

00:22:40,789 --> 00:22:39,919

crouched down and notice that there were

695

00:22:44,310 --> 00:22:40,799

multiple

696

00:22:45,430 --> 00:22:44,320

files old file folders within each file

697

00:22:48,710 --> 00:22:45,440

folder

698

00:22:51,669 --> 00:22:48,720

was a black and white beautiful

699

00:22:52,870 --> 00:22:51,679

black and white news photo photos of

700

00:22:56,470 --> 00:22:52,880

bing crosby

701

00:22:57,830 --> 00:22:56,480

judy garland uh photos from the war

702

00:23:00,310 --> 00:22:57,840

anything and everything that you can

703

00:23:02,789 --> 00:23:00,320

imagine circa 1942

704

00:23:04,630 --> 00:23:02,799

and so one of the photos was also the

705

00:23:06,710 --> 00:23:04,640

battle of la photo

706

00:23:07,669 --> 00:23:06,720

the gentleman asked the young lady that

707

00:23:10,310 --> 00:23:07,679

was apparently

708

00:23:11,750 --> 00:23:10,320

you know running this estate sale ma'am

709

00:23:14,310 --> 00:23:11,760

if you don't mind me asking where did

710

00:23:17,510 --> 00:23:14,320

you acquire all these really cool photos

711

00:23:19,110 --> 00:23:17,520

and very naively she said oh those

712

00:23:20,710 --> 00:23:19,120

belong to my grandfather

713

00:23:22,390 --> 00:23:20,720

he was a photographer with the

714

00:23:25,190 --> 00:23:22,400
associated press

715

00:23:26,470 --> 00:23:25,200
so essentially this was his collection

716

00:23:29,350 --> 00:23:26,480
of photos that he took

717

00:23:31,190 --> 00:23:29,360
while he was a press photographer he

718

00:23:33,510 --> 00:23:31,200
took the famous photo

719

00:23:35,510 --> 00:23:33,520
well as best as we can establish as i

720

00:23:36,230 --> 00:23:35,520
stated my lectures i can't say 100

721

00:23:39,590 --> 00:23:36,240
percent

722

00:23:41,269 --> 00:23:39,600
certainty but most photographers don't

723

00:23:43,750 --> 00:23:41,279
collect photos from other photographers

724

00:23:46,789 --> 00:23:43,760
they have their own portfolio

725

00:23:48,070 --> 00:23:46,799
and so it was interesting uh i did get

726

00:23:49,909 --> 00:23:48,080

in touch with the family

727

00:23:52,149 --> 00:23:49,919

through the help of this individual

728

00:23:53,750 --> 00:23:52,159

because i i'm here in new mexico and you

729

00:23:55,269 --> 00:23:53,760

know i'm not out in california

730

00:23:57,350 --> 00:23:55,279

and i was able to get in touch with the

731

00:24:00,070 --> 00:23:57,360

family they were kind enough to

732

00:24:00,950 --> 00:24:00,080

send me photographs of uh pictures of

733

00:24:03,990 --> 00:24:00,960

the gentleman

734

00:24:06,789 --> 00:24:04,000

name is

735

00:24:08,070 --> 00:24:06,799

ira goldner and he was a photographer

736

00:24:11,430 --> 00:24:08,080

for decades

737

00:24:13,830 --> 00:24:11,440

uh he was born in the late 1800s was a

738

00:24:15,190 --> 00:24:13,840

a fairly seasoned and older photographer

739

00:24:16,789 --> 00:24:15,200

at the time

740

00:24:18,549 --> 00:24:16,799

and they were able to share pictures

741

00:24:21,830 --> 00:24:18,559

with me which i still have

742

00:24:23,909 --> 00:24:21,840

of photographs of ira with his camera

743

00:24:26,310 --> 00:24:23,919

in the los angeles area taking pictures

744

00:24:29,110 --> 00:24:26,320

of sports figures movie producers

745

00:24:30,710 --> 00:24:29,120

and uh in addition to that awards that

746

00:24:32,710 --> 00:24:30,720

he had received

747

00:24:33,750 --> 00:24:32,720

press badges that allowed him to get

748

00:24:37,269 --> 00:24:33,760

into certain events

749

00:24:38,070 --> 00:24:37,279

dated 1941 45 around that whole time

750

00:24:40,549 --> 00:24:38,080

period

751
00:24:41,110 --> 00:24:40,559
so ample evidence to suggest that you

752
00:24:43,510 --> 00:24:41,120
know

753
00:24:44,950 --> 00:24:43,520
this this is probably the guy in

754
00:24:46,950 --> 00:24:44,960
addition to that i found

755
00:24:48,549 --> 00:24:46,960
uh stamps on the back of some other

756
00:24:51,269 --> 00:24:48,559
photographs that i acquired

757
00:24:52,630 --> 00:24:51,279
from the same collection uh that showed

758
00:24:55,430 --> 00:24:52,640
that he had a photo

759
00:24:56,789 --> 00:24:55,440
studio in hollywood california so it

760
00:24:57,909 --> 00:24:56,799
puts him right into that area of the

761
00:24:59,510 --> 00:24:57,919
battle of la

762
00:25:01,750 --> 00:24:59,520
beyond that ryan and i think you'll

763
00:25:02,789 --> 00:25:01,760

appreciate this my early research trying

764

00:25:05,830 --> 00:25:02,799

to investigate

765

00:25:06,230 --> 00:25:05,840

background on him i did a google search

766

00:25:07,990 --> 00:25:06,240

and

767

00:25:09,510 --> 00:25:08,000

people can probably still pull these

768

00:25:12,950 --> 00:25:09,520

things up i only found

769

00:25:15,990 --> 00:25:12,960

two photos that are tied to ira goldner

770

00:25:18,149 --> 00:25:16,000

and one was extremely interesting

771

00:25:20,950 --> 00:25:18,159

because it was taken approximately two

772

00:25:24,630 --> 00:25:20,960

weeks before the battle of la incident

773

00:25:26,710 --> 00:25:24,640

and the photograph in question shows

774

00:25:28,470 --> 00:25:26,720

los angeles police officers rounding up

775

00:25:29,590 --> 00:25:28,480

japanese citizens in the wake of world

776

00:25:32,630 --> 00:25:29,600

war ii or

777

00:25:34,870 --> 00:25:32,640

pearl harbor i should say and so

778

00:25:35,830 --> 00:25:34,880

it was two weeks uh prior to the battle

779

00:25:38,470 --> 00:25:35,840

of la

780

00:25:39,990 --> 00:25:38,480

and it credits him and it was taken in

781

00:25:42,390 --> 00:25:40,000

los angeles so

782

00:25:44,549 --> 00:25:42,400

it puts us at the right time the right

783

00:25:45,669 --> 00:25:44,559

month it puts us in los angeles and

784

00:25:47,350 --> 00:25:45,679

proves that he was

785

00:25:49,029 --> 00:25:47,360

in there at least two weeks prior to the

786

00:25:51,669 --> 00:25:49,039

battle of la incident

787

00:25:52,470 --> 00:25:51,679

so looking at something that's 70 years

788

00:25:54,070 --> 00:25:52,480

plus old

789

00:25:55,669 --> 00:25:54,080

it's it's about the best evidence that

790

00:25:57,350 --> 00:25:55,679

we can gather now to

791

00:25:59,350 --> 00:25:57,360

you know really put these pieces

792

00:26:01,510 --> 00:25:59,360

together and have a better understanding

793

00:26:03,750 --> 00:26:01,520

beyond that i want to reach out or speak

794

00:26:04,789 --> 00:26:03,760

out to a mutual friend of ours mr ben

795

00:26:07,909 --> 00:26:04,799

hansen

796

00:26:08,549 --> 00:26:07,919

ben did a an episode of the smithsonian

797

00:26:11,350 --> 00:26:08,559

channel's

798

00:26:11,830 --> 00:26:11,360

ufos declassified and it was interesting

799

00:26:13,269 --> 00:26:11,840

it's like

800

00:26:15,990 --> 00:26:13,279

the timing of this couldn't work out any

801
00:26:17,510 --> 00:26:16,000
better if it was an x-files episode

802
00:26:19,510 --> 00:26:17,520
they were coming to meet with me in

803
00:26:20,549 --> 00:26:19,520
albuquerque to do an episode on

804
00:26:23,190 --> 00:26:20,559
triangles

805
00:26:24,950 --> 00:26:23,200
the day before literally the day before

806
00:26:27,669 --> 00:26:24,960
they were filming with ben hansen to do

807
00:26:29,190 --> 00:26:27,679
an episode on the battle of la

808
00:26:31,029 --> 00:26:29,200
now in the episode and many of your

809
00:26:32,870 --> 00:26:31,039
audience may have seen this already

810
00:26:34,310 --> 00:26:32,880
um and i believe it's still available

811
00:26:36,950 --> 00:26:34,320
online they

812
00:26:37,590 --> 00:26:36,960
went to the la times archives and talked

813
00:26:39,909 --> 00:26:37,600

to simon

814

00:26:41,510 --> 00:26:39,919

elliott who is their their photographic

815

00:26:43,510 --> 00:26:41,520

archival expert

816

00:26:46,070 --> 00:26:43,520

and he has access to their vast

817

00:26:47,269 --> 00:26:46,080

photographic archive

818

00:26:48,950 --> 00:26:47,279

it was interesting because when the

819

00:26:50,789 --> 00:26:48,960

producers showed up at my doorstep the

820

00:26:52,149 --> 00:26:50,799

next day they walk into my research room

821

00:26:52,630 --> 00:26:52,159

which was not this room it was a

822

00:26:55,990 --> 00:26:52,640

different

823

00:26:59,350 --> 00:26:56,000

time and i had the photograph

824

00:27:00,950 --> 00:26:59,360

prominently displayed and he said

825

00:27:02,710 --> 00:27:00,960

wait a minute he goes i'm looking at

826

00:27:04,310 --> 00:27:02,720

what you have photographed here he goes

827

00:27:06,310 --> 00:27:04,320

you're telling me this is an original

828

00:27:08,149 --> 00:27:06,320

copy i said yeah and i pulled it out and

829

00:27:10,149 --> 00:27:08,159

actually showed him the date stamp and

830

00:27:12,710 --> 00:27:10,159

the news uh teletype

831

00:27:13,269 --> 00:27:12,720

and he goes but this says associated

832

00:27:15,269 --> 00:27:13,279

press

833

00:27:17,510 --> 00:27:15,279

and i said yeah i said based on all my

834

00:27:19,110 --> 00:27:17,520

research it was taken by an associated

835

00:27:20,710 --> 00:27:19,120

press photographer

836

00:27:22,630 --> 00:27:20,720

and you could see wheels turning in his

837

00:27:24,389 --> 00:27:22,640

head he looked at the camera man he goes

838

00:27:25,909 --> 00:27:24,399

okay i know we're here to talk to dave

839

00:27:27,510 --> 00:27:25,919

about triangles but i've got to talk to

840

00:27:29,830 --> 00:27:27,520

him about this he goes dave

841

00:27:31,669 --> 00:27:29,840

we literally were at the la times

842

00:27:32,710 --> 00:27:31,679

yesterday with ben hansen and i told him

843

00:27:35,110 --> 00:27:32,720

i knew ben

844

00:27:37,669 --> 00:27:35,120

and they said i want to show you the raw

845

00:27:40,230 --> 00:27:37,679

footage that we just shot yesterday

846

00:27:40,950 --> 00:27:40,240

and so they showed me the the clip which

847

00:27:43,830 --> 00:27:40,960

ultimately

848

00:27:45,350 --> 00:27:43,840

it was in the final edit where they're

849

00:27:48,389 --> 00:27:45,360

looking at the original negative

850

00:27:49,590 --> 00:27:48,399

in the la times and they told me look

851
00:27:51,110 --> 00:27:49,600
what you're about to see was not

852
00:27:53,590 --> 00:27:51,120
scripted this literally happened

853
00:27:55,430 --> 00:27:53,600
organically while we were filming

854
00:27:57,350 --> 00:27:55,440
simon elliot's looking at the negative

855
00:27:59,510 --> 00:27:57,360
with them with ben and with

856
00:28:00,870 --> 00:27:59,520
the rest of the camera team there and he

857
00:28:02,149 --> 00:28:00,880
goes now this is an interesting

858
00:28:04,870 --> 00:28:02,159
curiosity i've never

859
00:28:05,909 --> 00:28:04,880
noticed this before he said the notch

860
00:28:09,190 --> 00:28:05,919
code

861
00:28:12,789 --> 00:28:09,200
is not that of what is typically

862
00:28:16,310 --> 00:28:12,799
shown with other l.a time photographs

863
00:28:17,990 --> 00:28:16,320

and he expounded on it that la times

864

00:28:20,549 --> 00:28:18,000

photographers all use the film

865

00:28:21,029 --> 00:28:20,559

the same type of film stock that film

866

00:28:23,510 --> 00:28:21,039

stock

867

00:28:24,470 --> 00:28:23,520

shows two little triangular notches in

868

00:28:25,909 --> 00:28:24,480

the corner

869

00:28:28,230 --> 00:28:25,919

i believe the upper right hand corner of

870

00:28:31,669 --> 00:28:28,240

the negative this one showed

871

00:28:33,110 --> 00:28:31,679

a half of an oval not two triangular

872

00:28:35,029 --> 00:28:33,120

notches which is indicative of a

873

00:28:36,950 --> 00:28:35,039

different type of film stock

874

00:28:38,549 --> 00:28:36,960

and so and there's a catalog you can

875

00:28:40,630 --> 00:28:38,559

actually look this up

876

00:28:42,389 --> 00:28:40,640

and on camera and i've actually used

877

00:28:44,149 --> 00:28:42,399

this for my lectures just to demonstrate

878

00:28:46,630 --> 00:28:44,159

look this isn't me this is the expert

879

00:28:47,990 --> 00:28:46,640

saying this they're saying well what are

880

00:28:49,190 --> 00:28:48,000

you telling us that it's a different

881

00:28:52,070 --> 00:28:49,200

notch code he goes

882

00:28:54,789 --> 00:28:52,080

well it suggests that this was not taken

883

00:28:56,070 --> 00:28:54,799

by an l.a times photographer

884

00:28:57,590 --> 00:28:56,080

and then the next day they literally

885

00:28:58,950 --> 00:28:57,600

show up at my doorstep and i'm telling

886

00:29:01,190 --> 00:28:58,960

him it was an associated press

887

00:29:03,990 --> 00:29:01,200

photographer by the name of ira goldner

888

00:29:06,149 --> 00:29:04,000

so the pieces just meshed perfectly you

889

00:29:07,830 --> 00:29:06,159

know the narrative really came together

890

00:29:09,909 --> 00:29:07,840

and it's that's like the only time i've

891

00:29:11,510 --> 00:29:09,919

ever had something so seamlessly connect

892

00:29:13,430 --> 00:29:11,520

like that and it was just

893

00:29:14,950 --> 00:29:13,440

and as we were alluding to before the

894

00:29:18,389 --> 00:29:14,960

show sometimes it's just

895

00:29:20,870 --> 00:29:18,399

timing with some of these things

896

00:29:23,029 --> 00:29:20,880

the fact that all of that came together

897

00:29:25,110 --> 00:29:23,039

70 plus years later

898

00:29:26,710 --> 00:29:25,120

and it really kind of helps solidify

899

00:29:28,149 --> 00:29:26,720

providing some more insight and

900

00:29:31,029 --> 00:29:28,159

additional answers into

901
00:29:32,470 --> 00:29:31,039
who was the photographer yeah that's

902
00:29:34,389 --> 00:29:32,480
incredible i mean

903
00:29:36,470 --> 00:29:34,399
you can't make that story up and i mean

904
00:29:37,029 --> 00:29:36,480
you're right a lot of the things we come

905
00:29:39,190 --> 00:29:37,039
across

906
00:29:40,630 --> 00:29:39,200
it's it is all in the timing you look at

907
00:29:43,430 --> 00:29:40,640
something like uh

908
00:29:44,149 --> 00:29:43,440
uh stanton friedman just happened to be

909
00:29:47,350 --> 00:29:44,159
in a town

910
00:29:48,470 --> 00:29:47,360
at a radio station where uh jesse marcel

911
00:29:51,269 --> 00:29:48,480
was and they just

912
00:29:53,029 --> 00:29:51,279
happened to start chatting and that's

913
00:29:54,149 --> 00:29:53,039

why we all know about the roswell

914

00:29:55,990 --> 00:29:54,159

incident today

915

00:29:57,510 --> 00:29:56,000

because of that and these are the

916

00:29:59,669 --> 00:29:57,520

successes right how many

917

00:30:02,870 --> 00:29:59,679

missed opportunities we've had over the

918

00:30:05,350 --> 00:30:02,880

years with regard to ufos and ufo cases

919

00:30:07,430 --> 00:30:05,360

too many to count i'm sure man yeah i

920

00:30:09,669 --> 00:30:07,440

kick myself sometimes but um

921

00:30:11,350 --> 00:30:09,679

that's amazing thank you so much for

922

00:30:13,990 --> 00:30:11,360

sharing that with us because again

923

00:30:15,510 --> 00:30:14,000

it clarifies so much about that very

924

00:30:16,549 --> 00:30:15,520

mysterious case that a lot of people

925

00:30:19,029 --> 00:30:16,559

don't know about

926
00:30:19,990 --> 00:30:19,039
pre roswell pre kenneth arnold so and

927
00:30:22,230 --> 00:30:20,000
again we still

928
00:30:24,070 --> 00:30:22,240
haven't come here we still don't know

929
00:30:25,430 --> 00:30:24,080
what the object was i mean we have to be

930
00:30:27,350 --> 00:30:25,440
honest with ourselves

931
00:30:29,909 --> 00:30:27,360
but it's highly suspicious because what

932
00:30:31,669 --> 00:30:29,919
i try to do as i do with any ufo case as

933
00:30:33,269 --> 00:30:31,679
any good investigator does

934
00:30:34,549 --> 00:30:33,279
you go through process of elimination

935
00:30:35,669 --> 00:30:34,559
starting with the most practical

936
00:30:37,909 --> 00:30:35,679
explanations

937
00:30:39,110 --> 00:30:37,919
and you know just to recap you know that

938
00:30:42,789 --> 00:30:39,120

whole incident

939

00:30:44,389 --> 00:30:42,799

um the japanese navy stated that they

940

00:30:46,630 --> 00:30:44,399

had no military operations

941

00:30:49,110 --> 00:30:46,640

in that area at that time there was a

942

00:30:51,110 --> 00:30:49,120

submarine attack about 36 hours before

943

00:30:51,830 --> 00:30:51,120

that shot at some oil rigs near santa

944

00:30:54,149 --> 00:30:51,840

barbara

945

00:30:55,029 --> 00:30:54,159

but as soon as that that took place the

946

00:30:58,070 --> 00:30:55,039

japanese

947

00:31:01,750 --> 00:30:58,080

sub went back out to sea we have

948

00:31:03,830 --> 00:31:01,760

the japanese navy acknowledging that

949

00:31:05,190 --> 00:31:03,840

they didn't take credit for the attack

950

00:31:07,190 --> 00:31:05,200

whereas they did take credit

951
00:31:08,310 --> 00:31:07,200
credit for attacking this oil rig 36

952
00:31:10,630 --> 00:31:08,320
hours before

953
00:31:11,830 --> 00:31:10,640
um and then we also have one of the

954
00:31:13,909 --> 00:31:11,840
first officers

955
00:31:15,909 --> 00:31:13,919
in the 1970s that wrote a letter an

956
00:31:17,990 --> 00:31:15,919
affidavit stating that you know

957
00:31:19,430 --> 00:31:18,000
i was involved on the attack at the oil

958
00:31:21,110 --> 00:31:19,440
rigs but we had nothing to do with the

959
00:31:22,630 --> 00:31:21,120
battle of la incident there was no

960
00:31:26,389 --> 00:31:22,640
reference made to that

961
00:31:28,470 --> 00:31:26,399
um we also have uh the military

962
00:31:29,750 --> 00:31:28,480
documents that talk about all of these

963
00:31:31,909 --> 00:31:29,760

munitions that were

964

00:31:33,509 --> 00:31:31,919
dispensed that morning at this

965

00:31:35,509 --> 00:31:33,519
mysterious target

966

00:31:36,710 --> 00:31:35,519
and so you know there's ample

967

00:31:38,630 --> 00:31:36,720
documentation

968

00:31:40,070 --> 00:31:38,640
with regard to the case it's not as i

969

00:31:41,029 --> 00:31:40,080
like to say it's not a question of did

970

00:31:43,830 --> 00:31:41,039
this really happen

971

00:31:44,149 --> 00:31:43,840
there's no doubt this episode played out

972

00:31:45,990 --> 00:31:44,159
and

973

00:31:48,230 --> 00:31:46,000
even today there's still some witnesses

974

00:31:48,710 --> 00:31:48,240
that are still alive albeit in their 90s

975

00:31:50,549 --> 00:31:48,720
now

976
00:31:52,070 --> 00:31:50,559
but many witnesses over the years have

977
00:31:53,990 --> 00:31:52,080
come forward and talked about the fact

978
00:31:56,549 --> 00:31:54,000
that they did see something in fact

979
00:31:57,909 --> 00:31:56,559
eureka springs arkansas uh back in the

980
00:31:59,669 --> 00:31:57,919
early 2000s

981
00:32:01,750 --> 00:31:59,679
uh i i would always attend that i knew

982
00:32:03,669 --> 00:32:01,760
lou ferris very well in fact some of his

983
00:32:05,190 --> 00:32:03,679
archive and material is here now in this

984
00:32:07,269 --> 00:32:05,200
collection um

985
00:32:08,310 --> 00:32:07,279
i had done a display of historic

986
00:32:10,389 --> 00:32:08,320
newspapers

987
00:32:11,909 --> 00:32:10,399
some of those at the time i didn't have

988
00:32:14,310 --> 00:32:11,919

as many as i have today

989

00:32:15,750 --> 00:32:14,320

were the original newspapers chronicling

990

00:32:17,909 --> 00:32:15,760

the battle of la including the

991

00:32:19,110 --> 00:32:17,919

the famous ellie times with the famous

992

00:32:20,789 --> 00:32:19,120

photograph

993

00:32:22,230 --> 00:32:20,799

and i was talking to a gentleman who i

994

00:32:24,149 --> 00:32:22,240

had seen in previous com

995

00:32:25,350 --> 00:32:24,159

conferences there he was a big fan of my

996

00:32:27,350 --> 00:32:25,360

lectures and

997

00:32:28,549 --> 00:32:27,360

i i won't say his last name i believe

998

00:32:30,549 --> 00:32:28,559

he's deceased now just

999

00:32:32,630 --> 00:32:30,559

by virtue of his age but his first name

1000

00:32:33,990 --> 00:32:32,640

was mike and he comes up to me and he

1001
00:32:35,509 --> 00:32:34,000
goes hey dave he goes this is a really

1002
00:32:37,110 --> 00:32:35,519
neat display that you put together i

1003
00:32:38,789 --> 00:32:37,120
said well thanks as i like to kind of

1004
00:32:40,070 --> 00:32:38,799
share some of these historical original

1005
00:32:40,950 --> 00:32:40,080
documents with people like these

1006
00:32:42,870 --> 00:32:40,960
newspapers

1007
00:32:44,310 --> 00:32:42,880
he goes yeah he goes i saw that and he's

1008
00:32:46,950 --> 00:32:44,320
pointing to the la times

1009
00:32:48,149 --> 00:32:46,960
newspaper on the battle of la i said oh

1010
00:32:49,029 --> 00:32:48,159
you've seen it in documentaries you're

1011
00:32:52,549 --> 00:32:49,039
familiar with it goes

1012
00:32:54,389 --> 00:32:52,559
no he goes i grew up in california

1013
00:32:56,549 --> 00:32:54,399

my mother and i were awakened that

1014

00:32:57,190 --> 00:32:56,559

morning by the sound of anti-aircraft

1015

00:33:00,070 --> 00:32:57,200

burst and

1016

00:33:01,669 --> 00:33:00,080

ant and air raid sirens and we ran out

1017

00:33:02,630 --> 00:33:01,679

to the front yard and we didn't see

1018

00:33:04,310 --> 00:33:02,640

anything

1019

00:33:05,909 --> 00:33:04,320

so then we decided to run back through

1020

00:33:08,870 --> 00:33:05,919

the house to the backyard

1021

00:33:10,870 --> 00:33:08,880

and when we ran out just like you see in

1022

00:33:11,909 --> 00:33:10,880

the famous photo we saw searchlights

1023

00:33:13,909 --> 00:33:11,919

converge

1024

00:33:15,110 --> 00:33:13,919

and he goes and you know mike held a

1025

00:33:17,909 --> 00:33:15,120

very responsible

1026
00:33:19,750 --> 00:33:17,919
position for a defense contractor um he

1027
00:33:21,830 --> 00:33:19,760
was very level-headed he goes

1028
00:33:23,350 --> 00:33:21,840
i'm not going to tell you what we saw

1029
00:33:25,669 --> 00:33:23,360
all i'm going to tell you is

1030
00:33:27,029 --> 00:33:25,679
in the convergence of lights there was

1031
00:33:29,190 --> 00:33:27,039
something sitting there

1032
00:33:30,549 --> 00:33:29,200
that was reflecting light he goes so if

1033
00:33:32,470 --> 00:33:30,559
anybody tells you different

1034
00:33:33,909 --> 00:33:32,480
don't believe him he goes i was there i

1035
00:33:34,950 --> 00:33:33,919
believe he was about eight years old at

1036
00:33:36,789 --> 00:33:34,960
the time

1037
00:33:38,710 --> 00:33:36,799
so it was really interesting to have

1038
00:33:39,350 --> 00:33:38,720

contact with mike and to be able to talk

1039

00:33:41,350 --> 00:33:39,360

about that

1040

00:33:43,350 --> 00:33:41,360

and i had known him like i said years

1041

00:33:44,389 --> 00:33:43,360

prior we used to you know go to the same

1042

00:33:47,029 --> 00:33:44,399

conference and it

1043

00:33:48,549 --> 00:33:47,039

just never came up so it was really

1044

00:33:50,230 --> 00:33:48,559

interesting to later it's like why

1045

00:33:52,389 --> 00:33:50,240

didn't you tell me this before

1046

00:33:53,830 --> 00:33:52,399

uh but it's interesting it was really

1047

00:33:55,350 --> 00:33:53,840

interesting for him to share that

1048

00:33:57,110 --> 00:33:55,360

and then again other people have come

1049

00:33:59,430 --> 00:33:57,120

forward with their testimony so

1050

00:34:01,830 --> 00:33:59,440

again it's one of those cases but i use

1051
00:34:05,029 --> 00:34:01,840
that as an example though ryan because

1052
00:34:07,269 --> 00:34:05,039
despite the passage of literally decades

1053
00:34:09,349 --> 00:34:07,279
it just goes to show you can never

1054
00:34:11,190 --> 00:34:09,359
completely close one of these cases

1055
00:34:12,790 --> 00:34:11,200
because you never know where a piece of

1056
00:34:14,069 --> 00:34:12,800
evidence is going to surface

1057
00:34:15,909 --> 00:34:14,079
and what i thought was just a nice

1058
00:34:18,470 --> 00:34:15,919
little historical piece by having an

1059
00:34:20,470 --> 00:34:18,480
original copy from february 25th 1942

1060
00:34:22,470 --> 00:34:20,480
having the photograph it turned out to

1061
00:34:25,510 --> 00:34:22,480
be a crucial piece of evidence

1062
00:34:27,430 --> 00:34:25,520
that gave us insights into new ideas and

1063
00:34:30,389 --> 00:34:27,440

thoughts on that case

1064

00:34:31,669 --> 00:34:30,399

right that's so awesome and again like

1065

00:34:34,869 --> 00:34:31,679

having a

1066

00:34:36,310 --> 00:34:34,879

a uh firsthand witness say there was a

1067

00:34:39,669 --> 00:34:36,320

solid object there

1068

00:34:40,069 --> 00:34:39,679

that alone that is that alone says case

1069

00:34:42,389 --> 00:34:40,079

not

1070

00:34:44,550 --> 00:34:42,399

closed because a lot of the contention

1071

00:34:45,909 --> 00:34:44,560

was there was nothing there it was just

1072

00:34:47,990 --> 00:34:45,919

a reflection off of

1073

00:34:49,510 --> 00:34:48,000

clouds or it was this it was that and

1074

00:34:50,550 --> 00:34:49,520

now we have someone saying it was a

1075

00:34:52,629 --> 00:34:50,560

solid object

1076

00:34:53,669 --> 00:34:52,639

so wondering what that was we don't we

1077

00:34:55,669 --> 00:34:53,679

may never know

1078

00:34:57,670 --> 00:34:55,679

jittery warner's was one of the official

1079

00:35:00,630 --> 00:34:57,680

explanations yeah and so

1080

00:35:02,550 --> 00:35:00,640

yes you know to me uh as i've stated in

1081

00:35:03,670 --> 00:35:02,560

my lectures jittery war nerves can't be

1082

00:35:05,510 --> 00:35:03,680

photographed

1083

00:35:07,670 --> 00:35:05,520

jittery war nerves can't be tracked on

1084

00:35:09,589 --> 00:35:07,680

radar and so to your point

1085

00:35:11,430 --> 00:35:09,599

i think it's one of those cases that

1086

00:35:12,870 --> 00:35:11,440

we'll probably never have complete

1087

00:35:14,230 --> 00:35:12,880

resolution to

1088

00:35:16,230 --> 00:35:14,240

but it's one that i don't think we

1089

00:35:18,390 --> 00:35:16,240

should just relegate you know to

1090

00:35:19,910 --> 00:35:18,400

just you know an interesting curiosity

1091

00:35:21,990 --> 00:35:19,920

from world war ii i think

1092

00:35:23,430 --> 00:35:22,000

i think it's more than that and i i hope

1093

00:35:26,069 --> 00:35:23,440

maybe even later

1094

00:35:27,990 --> 00:35:26,079

uh myself or other researchers may gain

1095

00:35:29,589 --> 00:35:28,000

new insights or new information

1096

00:35:31,270 --> 00:35:29,599

the thing is we never know what's

1097

00:35:33,670 --> 00:35:31,280

sitting out there with regard to some of

1098

00:35:35,910 --> 00:35:33,680

these historic cases

1099

00:35:37,030 --> 00:35:35,920

yep i know what what hasn't been

1100

00:35:39,589 --> 00:35:37,040

uncovered yet

1101

00:35:40,710 --> 00:35:39,599

absolutely it's amazing well all right i

1102

00:35:44,150 --> 00:35:40,720

guess let's move

1103

00:35:46,710 --> 00:35:44,160

to uh what you're best known for and

1104

00:35:47,990 --> 00:35:46,720

that is triangular ufos an estimate of

1105

00:35:50,710 --> 00:35:48,000

the situation

1106

00:35:51,349 --> 00:35:50,720

um this book made a lot of waves when it

1107

00:35:53,589 --> 00:35:51,359

came out

1108

00:35:55,270 --> 00:35:53,599

i think researchers were waiting for

1109

00:35:58,870 --> 00:35:55,280

something like this to come along

1110

00:36:02,150 --> 00:35:58,880

because we knew how different

1111

00:36:03,910 --> 00:36:02,160

and unique that these cases were yet

1112

00:36:06,150 --> 00:36:03,920

nobody was taking the reins and then

1113

00:36:08,790 --> 00:36:06,160

boom you come out with this book with

1114

00:36:09,349 --> 00:36:08,800

hundreds upon hundreds of these cases so

1115

00:36:11,750 --> 00:36:09,359

um

1116

00:36:12,390 --> 00:36:11,760

i guess dave's sort of playing off of

1117

00:36:13,829 --> 00:36:12,400

that

1118

00:36:16,150 --> 00:36:13,839

what made you want to look into the

1119

00:36:17,589 --> 00:36:16,160

triangles these extremely

1120

00:36:20,310 --> 00:36:17,599

mysterious things that a lot of

1121

00:36:23,190 --> 00:36:20,320

researchers are afraid to even touch

1122

00:36:24,069 --> 00:36:23,200

well first uh you know there's multi

1123

00:36:26,069 --> 00:36:24,079

facets to that

1124

00:36:27,109 --> 00:36:26,079

that that question and the form as far

1125

00:36:30,470 --> 00:36:27,119

as an answer

1126

00:36:31,030 --> 00:36:30,480

um i came in as i mentioned in 1990

1127

00:36:32,950 --> 00:36:31,040

actively

1128

00:36:34,230 --> 00:36:32,960

investigating ufos and for anybody that

1129

00:36:36,630 --> 00:36:34,240

was around back then

1130

00:36:39,030 --> 00:36:36,640

one of the most prominent stories or

1131

00:36:39,990 --> 00:36:39,040

topics was the famous belgian wave of

1132

00:36:42,230 --> 00:36:40,000

ufo sightings

1133

00:36:43,670 --> 00:36:42,240

which involve these large triangular

1134

00:36:45,030 --> 00:36:43,680

platforms

1135

00:36:46,790 --> 00:36:45,040

i found that the reports were

1136

00:36:48,310 --> 00:36:46,800

interesting because we were not talking

1137

00:36:49,910 --> 00:36:48,320

little points of light in the sky that

1138

00:36:50,950 --> 00:36:49,920

could be a satellite or a meteor that

1139

00:36:54,150 --> 00:36:50,960

someone saw and

1140

00:36:57,109 --> 00:36:54,160

described as a ufo these were

1141

00:36:57,829 --> 00:36:57,119

very prominent uh sightings uh very

1142

00:36:59,990 --> 00:36:57,839

close

1143

00:37:02,230 --> 00:37:00,000

encounters if you will with these large

1144

00:37:04,069 --> 00:37:02,240

triangular silent platforms

1145

00:37:06,150 --> 00:37:04,079

and then coupled with the nature of the

1146

00:37:07,750 --> 00:37:06,160

reports i was also

1147

00:37:09,670 --> 00:37:07,760

my curiosity was peaked by the fact that

1148

00:37:12,310 --> 00:37:09,680

the belgian air force

1149

00:37:13,750 --> 00:37:12,320

was actively looking at it and more

1150

00:37:14,950 --> 00:37:13,760

importantly they weren't ashamed of it

1151

00:37:16,630 --> 00:37:14,960

they weren't hiding it

1152

00:37:18,710 --> 00:37:16,640

they were holding press conferences and

1153

00:37:20,710 --> 00:37:18,720

then uh in addition to that we had not

1154

00:37:21,750 --> 00:37:20,720

only visual sightings but radar visual

1155

00:37:24,470 --> 00:37:21,760

sightings um

1156

00:37:26,310 --> 00:37:24,480

in fact we had the f-16 that locked on

1157

00:37:27,109 --> 00:37:26,320

multiple times with its on-board radar

1158

00:37:29,750 --> 00:37:27,119

system

1159

00:37:31,190 --> 00:37:29,760

and you know there's been some argument

1160

00:37:33,510 --> 00:37:31,200

and controversy over

1161

00:37:34,630 --> 00:37:33,520

those radar lock-ons but i think what's

1162

00:37:35,990 --> 00:37:34,640

important is the fact that what

1163

00:37:38,310 --> 00:37:36,000

precipitated sending that

1164

00:37:40,550 --> 00:37:38,320

f-16 up was the fact that four separate

1165

00:37:43,030 --> 00:37:40,560

ground-based nato tracking stations

1166

00:37:44,790 --> 00:37:43,040

were all converged on this one target in

1167

00:37:47,109 --> 00:37:44,800

tracking this one target

1168

00:37:49,109 --> 00:37:47,119

and it was based on that confirmation so

1169

00:37:51,750 --> 00:37:49,119

you had ground-based radar as well as

1170

00:37:53,829 --> 00:37:51,760

air based radar that was tracking this

1171

00:37:56,069 --> 00:37:53,839

object in this particular case

1172

00:37:57,910 --> 00:37:56,079

but as i like to say my interest was

1173

00:37:58,710 --> 00:37:57,920

purely academic living in the united

1174

00:38:00,390 --> 00:37:58,720

states i wasn't

1175

00:38:02,390 --> 00:38:00,400

you know flying over to belgium to

1176

00:38:04,950 --> 00:38:02,400

investigate these reports

1177

00:38:06,470 --> 00:38:04,960

but 10 years later in southern illinois

1178

00:38:07,349 --> 00:38:06,480

where i lived at the time just across

1179

00:38:10,310 --> 00:38:07,359

the river from

1180

00:38:12,550 --> 00:38:10,320

st louis uh we had a very what is now

1181

00:38:13,670 --> 00:38:12,560

kind of a classic case uh at the time i

1182

00:38:16,710 --> 00:38:13,680

didn't think it would be

1183

00:38:18,150 --> 00:38:16,720

as popular as as it's become but the

1184

00:38:20,630 --> 00:38:18,160

famous southern illinois

1185

00:38:22,870 --> 00:38:20,640

uh triangular ufo report that we

1186

00:38:24,310 --> 00:38:22,880

received where we had initially four and

1187

00:38:26,230 --> 00:38:24,320

then later five

1188

00:38:27,910 --> 00:38:26,240

police officers that all came forward

1189

00:38:29,510 --> 00:38:27,920

from different municipalities

1190

00:38:31,910 --> 00:38:29,520

neighboring municipalities

1191

00:38:33,990 --> 00:38:31,920

that had observed this triangular object

1192

00:38:35,990 --> 00:38:34,000

and what was interesting about that is

1193

00:38:38,069 --> 00:38:36,000

my friend and colleague darrell barker

1194

00:38:39,510 --> 00:38:38,079

in saint louis was able to secure the

1195

00:38:42,630 --> 00:38:39,520

saint claire county dispatch

1196

00:38:43,349 --> 00:38:42,640

recordings and so not only did we have

1197

00:38:51,750 --> 00:38:43,359

the

1198

00:38:53,270 --> 00:38:51,760

also provided a key piece of information

1199

00:38:54,950 --> 00:38:53,280

in the sense that they were date stamped

1200

00:38:57,910 --> 00:38:54,960

and time stamped so

1201
00:38:59,190 --> 00:38:57,920
we knew when the officer saw the object

1202
00:39:01,109 --> 00:38:59,200
where he was standing

1203
00:39:03,589 --> 00:39:01,119
not just based on his testimony but we

1204
00:39:04,790 --> 00:39:03,599
have the the time stamp on the audio

1205
00:39:07,750 --> 00:39:04,800
recordings

1206
00:39:09,270 --> 00:39:07,760
and so that was an interesting case but

1207
00:39:10,550 --> 00:39:09,280
ryan what i was struck by

1208
00:39:13,270 --> 00:39:10,560
is as i was sitting in some of those

1209
00:39:14,310 --> 00:39:13,280
police uh precincts the the those

1210
00:39:16,230 --> 00:39:14,320
offices

1211
00:39:18,790 --> 00:39:16,240
and these police officers are describing

1212
00:39:22,230 --> 00:39:18,800
and then sketching what they observed

1213
00:39:24,069 --> 00:39:22,240

it was strikingly similar to what i knew

1214

00:39:26,710 --> 00:39:24,079

the gendarmes the police officers in

1215

00:39:28,790 --> 00:39:26,720

belgium had reported ten years prior

1216

00:39:30,069 --> 00:39:28,800

and so that i would in answer to your

1217

00:39:32,550 --> 00:39:30,079

question started

1218

00:39:33,829 --> 00:39:32,560

kind of the wheels turning in my head

1219

00:39:36,710 --> 00:39:33,839

you know i knew that other

1220

00:39:37,510 --> 00:39:36,720

triangle reports had occurred and

1221

00:39:39,190 --> 00:39:37,520

certainly

1222

00:39:41,990 --> 00:39:39,200

you know there were magazine articles

1223

00:39:43,910 --> 00:39:42,000

references online here and there

1224

00:39:45,270 --> 00:39:43,920

not compared to the prevalence we have

1225

00:39:47,349 --> 00:39:45,280

today but

1226

00:39:48,950 --> 00:39:47,359

i was struck by the parallels between

1227

00:39:51,030 --> 00:39:48,960

these two cases because

1228

00:39:52,069 --> 00:39:51,040

the belgian wave started november 29

1229

00:39:54,069 --> 00:39:52,079

1989

1230

00:39:55,750 --> 00:39:54,079

and very much similar to what occurred

1231

00:39:57,510 --> 00:39:55,760

in southern illinois

1232

00:39:59,270 --> 00:39:57,520

you had multiple police officers in

1233

00:40:02,230 --> 00:39:59,280

radio contact seeing

1234

00:40:03,190 --> 00:40:02,240

these triangular objects and so that's

1235

00:40:06,069 --> 00:40:03,200

what started

1236

00:40:07,430 --> 00:40:06,079

uh my passion for really trying to find

1237

00:40:09,829 --> 00:40:07,440

are there patterns here are

1238

00:40:11,190 --> 00:40:09,839

do the other cases describe the same

1239

00:40:13,829 --> 00:40:11,200

characteristics

1240

00:40:15,349 --> 00:40:13,839

and at the time i had amassed some

1241

00:40:16,950 --> 00:40:15,359

historical material nothing to the

1242

00:40:18,470 --> 00:40:16,960

degree that i have today

1243

00:40:20,309 --> 00:40:18,480

but i started pulling some of these

1244

00:40:23,190 --> 00:40:20,319

files some of these news clippings going

1245

00:40:25,430 --> 00:40:23,200

back to the 50s and the 60s 70s

1246

00:40:27,910 --> 00:40:25,440

and i was finding the same reports

1247

00:40:29,589 --> 00:40:27,920

similar characteristics being reported

1248

00:40:31,510 --> 00:40:29,599

not only domestically in the united

1249

00:40:34,390 --> 00:40:31,520

states but internationally

1250

00:40:35,829 --> 00:40:34,400

um so i started putting this together

1251

00:40:38,950 --> 00:40:35,839

and it initially started as

1252

00:40:40,790 --> 00:40:38,960

a lecture and i believe it was 2006

1253

00:40:42,470 --> 00:40:40,800

at the mufon symposium was really the

1254

00:40:43,750 --> 00:40:42,480

first big lecture where i had presented

1255

00:40:45,190 --> 00:40:43,760

some of this material

1256

00:40:47,349 --> 00:40:45,200

but as you can appreciate with each

1257

00:40:49,109 --> 00:40:47,359

successive week month year i continue to

1258

00:40:50,950 --> 00:40:49,119

gather additional information

1259

00:40:52,550 --> 00:40:50,960

i'd like to say i kind of honed the

1260

00:40:55,589 --> 00:40:52,560

lecture refined it

1261

00:40:59,510 --> 00:40:55,599

and had some really solid cases in it

1262

00:41:01,190 --> 00:40:59,520

in 2012 and it was in 2012 where i gave

1263

00:41:03,190 --> 00:41:01,200

the presentation and i had done

1264

00:41:04,870 --> 00:41:03,200

previous lectures but this one really

1265

00:41:06,950 --> 00:41:04,880

resonated with the audience

1266

00:41:08,230 --> 00:41:06,960

in fact it was so funny i had about four

1267

00:41:10,150 --> 00:41:08,240

or five people come up to me

1268

00:41:11,270 --> 00:41:10,160

after the lecture and they said dave

1269

00:41:13,750 --> 00:41:11,280

that was a great lecture

1270

00:41:14,870 --> 00:41:13,760

i want to buy a copy of your book well i

1271

00:41:16,630 --> 00:41:14,880

laughed because

1272

00:41:18,470 --> 00:41:16,640

i never made reference to the fact i had

1273

00:41:18,870 --> 00:41:18,480

a book i never said i had a book they

1274

00:41:22,069 --> 00:41:18,880

just

1275

00:41:24,390 --> 00:41:22,079

assumed i had a book and so that

1276

00:41:26,150 --> 00:41:24,400

in addition to uh my first meeting with

1277

00:41:28,470 --> 00:41:26,160

colonel john alexander

1278

00:41:29,910 --> 00:41:28,480

uh where john came across after my

1279

00:41:31,510 --> 00:41:29,920

lecture

1280

00:41:32,870 --> 00:41:31,520

weaved his way through the audience and

1281

00:41:34,150 --> 00:41:32,880

came up to me and put his hand out he

1282

00:41:35,349 --> 00:41:34,160

goes i just want to shake your hand he

1283

00:41:37,109 --> 00:41:35,359

goes that's one of the damn finest

1284

00:41:38,870 --> 00:41:37,119

lectures i've heard at one of these ufo

1285

00:41:41,349 --> 00:41:38,880

conferences in years

1286

00:41:43,349 --> 00:41:41,359

and i thought i knew john alexander just

1287

00:41:44,069 --> 00:41:43,359

by virtue of his reputation and preceded

1288

00:41:46,069 --> 00:41:44,079

him

1289

00:41:48,309 --> 00:41:46,079

and i thought well if john's interested

1290

00:41:50,630 --> 00:41:48,319

in this and all these other people are

1291

00:41:52,390 --> 00:41:50,640

asking for a book maybe i should

1292

00:41:53,510 --> 00:41:52,400

seriously entertain it and i'll tell you

1293

00:41:55,190 --> 00:41:53,520

i never ever thought i would write a

1294

00:41:57,670 --> 00:41:55,200

book in my entire life that that was

1295

00:41:59,990 --> 00:41:57,680

just not even a blip on my radar

1296

00:42:01,750 --> 00:42:00,000

but on the flight home it really just

1297

00:42:03,750 --> 00:42:01,760

solidified in my mind that you know what

1298

00:42:06,870 --> 00:42:03,760

i'm going to start putting pen to paper

1299

00:42:07,510 --> 00:42:06,880

and see what comes out of that and in so

1300

00:42:10,550 --> 00:42:07,520

doing

1301
00:42:12,150 --> 00:42:10,560
within a year i had the book written and

1302
00:42:13,750 --> 00:42:12,160
you know i like to state though

1303
00:42:15,990 --> 00:42:13,760
for years prior to that i had been

1304
00:42:17,510 --> 00:42:16,000
cataloging collating these cases so they

1305
00:42:19,030 --> 00:42:17,520
were already assembled they were in

1306
00:42:20,630 --> 00:42:19,040
chronological order

1307
00:42:22,390 --> 00:42:20,640
i had all that material which i was

1308
00:42:23,670 --> 00:42:22,400
familiar with it was really a year of

1309
00:42:25,589 --> 00:42:23,680
just massaging it

1310
00:42:27,990 --> 00:42:25,599
and really trying to drill down and find

1311
00:42:30,069 --> 00:42:28,000
the best cases that i could ryan and

1312
00:42:31,109 --> 00:42:30,079
if you go through the book the vast

1313
00:42:33,190 --> 00:42:31,119

majority although

1314

00:42:35,030 --> 00:42:33,200

with certain exceptions the majority of

1315

00:42:35,670 --> 00:42:35,040

those are typically multiple witness

1316

00:42:39,750 --> 00:42:35,680

cases

1317

00:42:41,349 --> 00:42:39,760

those are military reports which i put

1318

00:42:43,510 --> 00:42:41,359

much more stock in

1319

00:42:44,390 --> 00:42:43,520

and so i really just tried to put it

1320

00:42:47,109 --> 00:42:44,400

together

1321

00:42:48,470 --> 00:42:47,119

and i wrote it to your point because

1322

00:42:49,990 --> 00:42:48,480

there was no book out there on the

1323

00:42:51,670 --> 00:42:50,000

subject there were articles written a

1324

00:42:52,630 --> 00:42:51,680

lot of stuff being posted on the

1325

00:42:55,349 --> 00:42:52,640

internet

1326

00:42:55,750 --> 00:42:55,359

but my attitude was how come nobody's

1327

00:42:58,870 --> 00:42:55,760

like

1328

00:43:00,390 --> 00:42:58,880

really focused on this because what we

1329

00:43:00,790 --> 00:43:00,400

were seeing then and i think you would

1330

00:43:03,349 --> 00:43:00,800

even

1331

00:43:04,950 --> 00:43:03,359

agree with today we're continuing to see

1332

00:43:06,550 --> 00:43:04,960

this positive trend

1333

00:43:08,230 --> 00:43:06,560

more and more people are reporting these

1334

00:43:10,470 --> 00:43:08,240

triangles and i think

1335

00:43:12,390 --> 00:43:10,480

one of the things that really typifies

1336

00:43:13,270 --> 00:43:12,400

that is the story that's been

1337

00:43:14,870 --> 00:43:13,280

circulating

1338

00:43:16,870 --> 00:43:14,880

in which i've heard is legitimate

1339

00:43:19,109 --> 00:43:16,880

through my back channel sources

1340

00:43:20,470 --> 00:43:19,119

with regard to this purported photograph

1341

00:43:23,589 --> 00:43:20,480

that was taken last year

1342

00:43:26,710 --> 00:43:23,599

by a naval pilot and so

1343

00:43:28,230 --> 00:43:26,720

if this photo comes out i i think beyond

1344

00:43:29,190 --> 00:43:28,240

almost anybody out there will be

1345

00:43:32,390 --> 00:43:29,200

extremely

1346

00:43:34,710 --> 00:43:32,400

anxious to see that and i'm told

1347

00:43:36,390 --> 00:43:34,720

that certain people feel that that may

1348

00:43:37,589 --> 00:43:36,400

be released in the course of the next

1349

00:43:39,270 --> 00:43:37,599

year or so

1350

00:43:41,510 --> 00:43:39,280

and so i certainly hope it will be

1351
00:43:43,510 --> 00:43:41,520
because i get inundated with people

1352
00:43:44,870 --> 00:43:43,520
sending me photos and videos saying what

1353
00:43:47,190 --> 00:43:44,880
do you think of this

1354
00:43:48,550 --> 00:43:47,200
and you know not to be disrespectful i

1355
00:43:49,510 --> 00:43:48,560
appreciate people sending me their

1356
00:43:52,630 --> 00:43:49,520
information

1357
00:43:53,190 --> 00:43:52,640
but i'm humble i state every time to

1358
00:43:54,470 --> 00:43:53,200
them

1359
00:43:57,270 --> 00:43:54,480
thank you for sharing this it's

1360
00:43:58,710 --> 00:43:57,280
interesting i'm not a photo expert i'm

1361
00:44:00,630 --> 00:43:58,720
not a video expert

1362
00:44:02,230 --> 00:44:00,640
this is simply not within my area of

1363
00:44:03,510 --> 00:44:02,240

expertise and i would say the same if

1364

00:44:04,870 --> 00:44:03,520

someone sent me a chunk of metal and

1365

00:44:06,309 --> 00:44:04,880

said what do you think of this

1366

00:44:08,870 --> 00:44:06,319

i don't know i need to find a meddler

1367

00:44:11,109 --> 00:44:08,880

just to look at this and so

1368

00:44:11,910 --> 00:44:11,119

um i think this will be interesting

1369

00:44:14,550 --> 00:44:11,920

though because

1370

00:44:14,950 --> 00:44:14,560

if this navy photograph is released

1371

00:44:16,790 --> 00:44:14,960

through

1372

00:44:18,790 --> 00:44:16,800

sources similar to how we have the three

1373

00:44:20,470 --> 00:44:18,800

famous dod videos released

1374

00:44:22,630 --> 00:44:20,480

what's interesting is we will have an

1375

00:44:24,630 --> 00:44:22,640

established provenance

1376

00:44:26,630 --> 00:44:24,640

you know we have so many ufo videos

1377

00:44:27,589 --> 00:44:26,640

online many of those are orchestrated

1378

00:44:29,829 --> 00:44:27,599

and created by

1379

00:44:30,630 --> 00:44:29,839

groups and individuals that just love to

1380

00:44:33,670 --> 00:44:30,640

just

1381

00:44:35,030 --> 00:44:33,680

fake ufo videos we can't put much

1382

00:44:36,870 --> 00:44:35,040

evidentiary stock

1383

00:44:39,190 --> 00:44:36,880

in those you know they're not evidence

1384

00:44:40,309 --> 00:44:39,200

as such unless we can verify who took it

1385

00:44:43,190 --> 00:44:40,319

where they took it

1386

00:44:43,510 --> 00:44:43,200

and really investigate behind the scenes

1387

00:44:45,349 --> 00:44:43,520

and

1388

00:44:47,670 --> 00:44:45,359

get supportive evidence to support those

1389

00:44:49,270 --> 00:44:47,680

videos to me they're just entertainment

1390

00:44:50,309 --> 00:44:49,280

you know until you can do all of that

1391

00:44:53,349 --> 00:44:50,319

legwork

1392

00:44:54,630 --> 00:44:53,359

but this photograph if it is as good as

1393

00:44:57,510 --> 00:44:54,640

rumor has it

1394

00:44:59,270 --> 00:44:57,520

and if it comes through official sources

1395

00:45:00,470 --> 00:44:59,280

to the general public

1396

00:45:02,069 --> 00:45:00,480

that's one that i'm going to raise an

1397

00:45:03,030 --> 00:45:02,079

eyebrow and take a look at i can tell

1398

00:45:08,150 --> 00:45:03,040

you

1399

00:45:08,870 --> 00:45:08,160

answered our number one listener

1400

00:45:10,950 --> 00:45:08,880

question

1401
00:45:12,470 --> 00:45:10,960
have you seen the triangle photo

1402
00:45:14,630 --> 00:45:12,480
emerging from the water

1403
00:45:15,829 --> 00:45:14,640
and when are we gonna see it i did a

1404
00:45:17,910 --> 00:45:15,839
poll on twitter

1405
00:45:19,190 --> 00:45:17,920
recently and i asked the public you know

1406
00:45:19,670 --> 00:45:19,200
are we gonna see it what do you guys

1407
00:45:23,430 --> 00:45:19,680
think

1408
00:45:25,990 --> 00:45:23,440
about 51 said yes um maybe

1409
00:45:27,430 --> 00:45:26,000
i don't know 20 said no and then the

1410
00:45:30,230 --> 00:45:27,440
rest said um

1411
00:45:31,990 --> 00:45:30,240
it doesn't exist so i guess we'll we'll

1412
00:45:33,750 --> 00:45:32,000
just have to wait and see but um

1413
00:45:35,990 --> 00:45:33,760

you're still right you're you're so

1414

00:45:37,750 --> 00:45:36,000

right in terms of um

1415

00:45:39,270 --> 00:45:37,760

uh sourcing these things when it comes

1416

00:45:41,030 --> 00:45:39,280

to photos in video

1417

00:45:43,190 --> 00:45:41,040

something you would think would be the

1418

00:45:45,670 --> 00:45:43,200

best evidence we have for ufos

1419

00:45:47,990 --> 00:45:45,680

but i'm sure you can agree that uh

1420

00:45:50,870 --> 00:45:48,000

they're actually more of a distraction

1421

00:45:51,829 --> 00:45:50,880

because anyone can fake these things and

1422

00:45:54,630 --> 00:45:51,839

we can't find

1423

00:45:55,510 --> 00:45:54,640

problem absolutely and there's a couple

1424

00:45:56,870 --> 00:45:55,520

reasons

1425

00:45:58,550 --> 00:45:56,880

in my book i've had people say well you

1426

00:45:59,030 --> 00:45:58,560

didn't have any photographs of triangles

1427

00:46:00,230 --> 00:45:59,040

or

1428

00:46:02,790 --> 00:46:00,240

in your lectures you didn't show any

1429

00:46:04,470 --> 00:46:02,800

photos or videos i do that because again

1430

00:46:06,309 --> 00:46:04,480

i'm not a photo video expert

1431

00:46:08,470 --> 00:46:06,319

if i was then i would go through and i

1432

00:46:09,990 --> 00:46:08,480

would vet them as a professional and i

1433

00:46:12,790 --> 00:46:10,000

would pick out the ones that

1434

00:46:14,150 --> 00:46:12,800

really go through a rigorous review and

1435

00:46:15,670 --> 00:46:14,160

seem to be legitimate

1436

00:46:17,910 --> 00:46:15,680

but i don't have that ability or

1437

00:46:19,109 --> 00:46:17,920

expertise if there's photo video experts

1438

00:46:20,550 --> 00:46:19,119

out there that would love to

1439

00:46:22,790 --> 00:46:20,560

you know share their talents i would

1440

00:46:25,750 --> 00:46:22,800

love to you know rely on you for that

1441

00:46:27,109 --> 00:46:25,760

um but until that day comes i just don't

1442

00:46:29,190 --> 00:46:27,119

try to rely on that

1443

00:46:31,109 --> 00:46:29,200

and more importantly beyond the

1444

00:46:31,750 --> 00:46:31,119

photographs you know you can look at a

1445

00:46:34,870 --> 00:46:31,760

photo

1446

00:46:36,390 --> 00:46:34,880

a video i'm much more interested in kind

1447

00:46:38,069 --> 00:46:36,400

of the big picture if you will i always

1448

00:46:39,510 --> 00:46:38,079

consider myself a big picture kind of

1449

00:46:42,710 --> 00:46:39,520

guy and what i mean by that

1450

00:46:45,109 --> 00:46:42,720

is you can take any witness that's seen

1451

00:46:47,589 --> 00:46:45,119

a ufo triangular or otherwise

1452

00:46:49,430 --> 00:46:47,599

and you can say you know i've researched

1453

00:46:51,750 --> 00:46:49,440

this i've investigated it i

1454

00:46:53,349 --> 00:46:51,760

i've done the best i can do and at the

1455

00:46:53,990 --> 00:46:53,359

end of the day as a researcher you kind

1456

00:46:55,750 --> 00:46:54,000

of do a gut

1457

00:46:57,589 --> 00:46:55,760

check you know do i think this person's

1458

00:46:58,390 --> 00:46:57,599

legitimate do i feel they're telling the

1459

00:47:01,510 --> 00:46:58,400

truth

1460

00:47:04,710 --> 00:47:01,520

um you know is there credibility there

1461

00:47:07,829 --> 00:47:04,720

um but it's much more impactful

1462

00:47:11,190 --> 00:47:07,839

i believe if you're looking at hundreds

1463

00:47:14,950 --> 00:47:11,200

of disparate cases worldwide

1464

00:47:18,309 --> 00:47:14,960

varied sources civilian commercial

1465

00:47:21,510 --> 00:47:18,319

military witnesses spread out

1466

00:47:23,349 --> 00:47:21,520

all over the globe decades that are all

1467

00:47:25,670 --> 00:47:23,359

describing the same thing

1468

00:47:26,549 --> 00:47:25,680

and the early cases are particularly

1469

00:47:29,430 --> 00:47:26,559

interesting

1470

00:47:30,790 --> 00:47:29,440

today someone can google ufo and chances

1471

00:47:32,630 --> 00:47:30,800

are they're going to see an image or a

1472

00:47:34,390 --> 00:47:32,640

video of a triangular ufo

1473

00:47:35,990 --> 00:47:34,400

the ones that i'm really interested in

1474

00:47:36,630 --> 00:47:36,000

ryan and i'll share some of these with

1475

00:47:39,670 --> 00:47:36,640

you

1476
00:47:40,950 --> 00:47:39,680
after the show are the historic reports

1477
00:47:43,589 --> 00:47:40,960
that i found

1478
00:47:45,190 --> 00:47:43,599
where they're showing sketches of the

1479
00:47:46,069 --> 00:47:45,200
triangles that were getting reported

1480
00:47:47,829 --> 00:47:46,079
today

1481
00:47:49,270 --> 00:47:47,839
equilateral triangles with a point of

1482
00:47:51,270 --> 00:47:49,280
light at each side

1483
00:47:52,549 --> 00:47:51,280
triangular ufos where the witness says

1484
00:47:53,990 --> 00:47:52,559
what was interesting is

1485
00:47:55,670 --> 00:47:54,000
the triangle wasn't flying with the

1486
00:47:57,670 --> 00:47:55,680
point forward it was flying with the

1487
00:48:00,790 --> 00:47:57,680
flat side as the leading edge

1488
00:48:02,630 --> 00:48:00,800

and these accounts that we have today

1489

00:48:07,829 --> 00:48:02,640

the modern reports

1490

00:48:09,990 --> 00:48:07,839

match what i'm finding in 1957 1962-1964

1491

00:48:11,510 --> 00:48:10,000

and another thing for those people that

1492

00:48:12,710 --> 00:48:11,520

believe well all these triangles are

1493

00:48:15,030 --> 00:48:12,720

just military

1494

00:48:16,710 --> 00:48:15,040

well i don't operate with absolutes i

1495

00:48:18,790 --> 00:48:16,720

don't like using the term all

1496

00:48:20,470 --> 00:48:18,800

or none i think that's just a you know

1497

00:48:21,589 --> 00:48:20,480

you're arbitrarily painting with a very

1498

00:48:24,150 --> 00:48:21,599

broad brush

1499

00:48:25,990 --> 00:48:24,160

admittedly you know the world exists in

1500

00:48:28,790 --> 00:48:26,000

shades of gray it's not so simple

1501
00:48:29,750 --> 00:48:28,800
black and white um and i think ufos are

1502
00:48:31,990 --> 00:48:29,760
no different

1503
00:48:33,750 --> 00:48:32,000
um but what's interesting is the fact

1504
00:48:35,349 --> 00:48:33,760
that you know if you believe some of

1505
00:48:35,910 --> 00:48:35,359
these triangles are military and i can

1506
00:48:40,309 --> 00:48:35,920
see

1507
00:48:40,870 --> 00:48:40,319
triangular objects in the sky they might

1508
00:48:43,430 --> 00:48:40,880
be

1509
00:48:45,430 --> 00:48:43,440
military in origin but not ones

1510
00:48:46,790 --> 00:48:45,440
demonstrating these highly exotic flight

1511
00:48:49,750 --> 00:48:46,800
characteristics

1512
00:48:51,349 --> 00:48:49,760
um and what's interesting is if you

1513
00:48:52,950 --> 00:48:51,359

believe that if you believe well this is

1514

00:48:54,790 --> 00:48:52,960

just the next evolution in stealth

1515

00:48:55,910 --> 00:48:54,800

technology for example as many people

1516

00:48:58,430 --> 00:48:55,920

have argued

1517

00:49:00,390 --> 00:48:58,440

how do you explain the ones from 1964

1518

00:49:02,710 --> 00:49:00,400

1952

1519

00:49:03,829 --> 00:49:02,720

help me understand that logic you know

1520

00:49:05,190 --> 00:49:03,839

or you're saying that we had that

1521

00:49:06,470 --> 00:49:05,200

technology back then

1522

00:49:08,150 --> 00:49:06,480

and i know people think that you know

1523

00:49:09,349 --> 00:49:08,160

well the nazis had all this technology

1524

00:49:11,990 --> 00:49:09,359

and we back engineered it

1525

00:49:13,510 --> 00:49:12,000

and i don't buy that because to me the

1526

00:49:14,950 --> 00:49:13,520

evidence is just not there to support

1527

00:49:16,870 --> 00:49:14,960

that that belief

1528

00:49:19,349 --> 00:49:16,880

um there's many belief systems within

1529

00:49:21,349 --> 00:49:19,359

ufos but the evidence just doesn't

1530

00:49:22,630 --> 00:49:21,359

credible evidence doesn't support it let

1531

00:49:24,870 --> 00:49:22,640

me just say that

1532

00:49:26,549 --> 00:49:24,880

yeah yeah you're right and i think that

1533

00:49:28,230 --> 00:49:26,559

is one of the biggest arguments

1534

00:49:30,870 --> 00:49:28,240

that skeptics like to use for the

1535

00:49:31,750 --> 00:49:30,880

triangular ufos is it's early stealth

1536

00:49:34,150 --> 00:49:31,760

technology

1537

00:49:35,990 --> 00:49:34,160

and i mean i i've been working on a big

1538

00:49:36,630 --> 00:49:36,000

article about triangles and i came to

1539

00:49:38,710 --> 00:49:36,640

you

1540

00:49:40,549 --> 00:49:38,720

to prove that otherwise that these

1541

00:49:43,589 --> 00:49:40,559

things have been reported

1542

00:49:44,069 --> 00:49:43,599

not just in the 60s and 50s but i know

1543

00:49:47,750 --> 00:49:44,079

you've

1544

00:49:49,990 --> 00:49:47,760

that which is incredible

1545

00:49:52,470 --> 00:49:50,000

yeah some of the early journals yeah

1546

00:49:53,349 --> 00:49:52,480

from the late 1800s reference triangular

1547

00:49:55,430 --> 00:49:53,359

objects

1548

00:49:56,549 --> 00:49:55,440

i can see though the further you go back

1549

00:49:58,549 --> 00:49:56,559

in time

1550

00:50:00,069 --> 00:49:58,559

the the less detailed the reports are

1551

00:50:01,510 --> 00:50:00,079

and obviously the harder they are to

1552

00:50:04,150 --> 00:50:01,520

corroborate

1553

00:50:05,829 --> 00:50:04,160

you know more modern accounts even say

1554

00:50:07,109 --> 00:50:05,839

from the 70s perhaps

1555

00:50:09,190 --> 00:50:07,119

we might be able to correlate with

1556

00:50:10,870 --> 00:50:09,200

government documents or other sources

1557

00:50:12,549 --> 00:50:10,880

the further you go back in time it gets

1558

00:50:14,470 --> 00:50:12,559

more difficult but

1559

00:50:16,390 --> 00:50:14,480

you know i i felt that it would be

1560

00:50:17,990 --> 00:50:16,400

remiss not to include those in the

1561

00:50:20,549 --> 00:50:18,000

overall discussion that

1562

00:50:22,309 --> 00:50:20,559

there have been triangular things

1563

00:50:23,670 --> 00:50:22,319

reported in the sky going back to the

1564

00:50:25,910 --> 00:50:23,680

late 1800s

1565

00:50:27,270 --> 00:50:25,920

now if you want to you know ultimately

1566

00:50:28,790 --> 00:50:27,280

it's up to the reader

1567

00:50:31,109 --> 00:50:28,800

as they go through the book to determine

1568

00:50:32,230 --> 00:50:31,119

what they consider valid or not valid

1569

00:50:34,710 --> 00:50:32,240

if you want to discount the ones from

1570

00:50:35,990 --> 00:50:34,720

the 1800s fine you still have a huge

1571

00:50:38,870 --> 00:50:36,000

body of data

1572

00:50:40,230 --> 00:50:38,880

that speaks to the the mid uh 20th

1573

00:50:41,750 --> 00:50:40,240

century where these things were being

1574

00:50:43,109 --> 00:50:41,760

reported worldwide

1575

00:50:45,109 --> 00:50:43,119

and then with this most recent

1576

00:50:47,589 --> 00:50:45,119

acquisition uh i'm

1577

00:50:48,150 --> 00:50:47,599

literally finding dozens of highly

1578

00:50:50,549 --> 00:50:48,160

credible

1579

00:50:51,750 --> 00:50:50,559

detailed reports and what's interesting

1580

00:50:53,430 --> 00:50:51,760

ryan and i have to tell you as a

1581

00:50:55,349 --> 00:50:53,440

researcher and an author

1582

00:50:56,950 --> 00:50:55,359

it's so validating and that's the best

1583

00:50:58,710 --> 00:50:56,960

word i can use

1584

00:50:59,910 --> 00:50:58,720

the characteristics that i outline in

1585

00:51:01,510 --> 00:50:59,920

the book as far as common

1586

00:51:04,309 --> 00:51:01,520

characteristics

1587

00:51:05,190 --> 00:51:04,319

are i'm finding in these new old cases

1588

00:51:07,430 --> 00:51:05,200

i'm coming across

1589

00:51:08,549 --> 00:51:07,440

cases i didn't even know existed but

1590

00:51:11,109 --> 00:51:08,559

it's bolstering

1591

00:51:12,549 --> 00:51:11,119

what i wrote about when i wrote the book

1592

00:51:14,390 --> 00:51:12,559

in 2013.

1593

00:51:16,069 --> 00:51:14,400

ah that's got to be such a good feeling

1594

00:51:16,630 --> 00:51:16,079

you nee you know you're on the right

1595

00:51:20,069 --> 00:51:16,640

path

1596

00:51:22,950 --> 00:51:20,079

and um it's very yeah right

1597

00:51:24,390 --> 00:51:22,960

and the the pattern thing too i think is

1598

00:51:25,670 --> 00:51:24,400

most important i know that's something

1599

00:51:28,150 --> 00:51:25,680

that you focus on

1600

00:51:29,750 --> 00:51:28,160

a lot with the triangles um and that

1601

00:51:31,990 --> 00:51:29,760

even leads up to

1602

00:51:34,309 --> 00:51:32,000

your current work with uh christopher

1603

00:51:35,109 --> 00:51:34,319

mellon so we have to talk about this the

1604

00:51:38,069 --> 00:51:35,119

um

1605

00:51:40,150 --> 00:51:38,079

the deputy former deputy assistant

1606

00:51:42,069 --> 00:51:40,160

secretary of defense of intelligence

1607

00:51:43,510 --> 00:51:42,079

and also the former staff director of

1608

00:51:45,589 --> 00:51:43,520

the united states senate

1609

00:51:47,430 --> 00:51:45,599

select committee on intelligence god

1610

00:51:48,230 --> 00:51:47,440

that's a mouthful this dude's resume is

1611

00:51:51,190 --> 00:51:48,240

insane

1612

00:51:52,950 --> 00:51:51,200

but um that being said a lot of our

1613

00:51:54,790 --> 00:51:52,960

viewers are going to recognize you from

1614

00:51:57,430 --> 00:51:54,800

unidentified the history

1615

00:51:58,150 --> 00:51:57,440

television show and the specifically the

1616

00:52:00,950 --> 00:51:58,160

episode

1617

00:52:02,230 --> 00:52:00,960

about triangles so i got to ask how did

1618

00:52:04,390 --> 00:52:02,240

that come about

1619

00:52:05,910 --> 00:52:04,400

and um what were these amazing

1620

00:52:09,030 --> 00:52:05,920

correlations that you found

1621

00:52:11,030 --> 00:52:09,040

with christopher mellon the guy who has

1622

00:52:12,309 --> 00:52:11,040

knows a hell of a lot more than a lot of

1623

00:52:14,630 --> 00:52:12,319

us about what's going on

1624

00:52:18,069 --> 00:52:14,640

and we're shocked by some of the stuff

1625

00:52:20,150 --> 00:52:18,079

you brought forward yeah

1626
00:52:22,549 --> 00:52:20,160
start the story before unidentified was

1627
00:52:24,549 --> 00:52:22,559
even a glimmer in the producer's eye

1628
00:52:26,309 --> 00:52:24,559
about a year to a year and a half before

1629
00:52:27,910 --> 00:52:26,319
unidentified surfaced as

1630
00:52:30,069 --> 00:52:27,920
this new tv show and i think it was

1631
00:52:31,750 --> 00:52:30,079
groundbreaking uh with regard to how

1632
00:52:34,069 --> 00:52:31,760
they treated the subject and the very

1633
00:52:35,430 --> 00:52:34,079
professional way that they approached it

1634
00:52:37,510 --> 00:52:35,440
as well as the credible military

1635
00:52:38,069 --> 00:52:37,520
witnesses about a year and a half prior

1636
00:52:40,549 --> 00:52:38,079
to that

1637
00:52:41,109 --> 00:52:40,559
uh i had received a call from a a

1638
00:52:43,510 --> 00:52:41,119

colleague

1639

00:52:44,390 --> 00:52:43,520

and friend who stated you know i've been

1640

00:52:46,150 --> 00:52:44,400

talking

1641

00:52:47,829 --> 00:52:46,160

to chris mellon do you know who he is i

1642

00:52:49,109 --> 00:52:47,839

said well i know who he is i certainly

1643

00:52:51,030 --> 00:52:49,119

don't know chris

1644

00:52:52,950 --> 00:52:51,040

and he said well he wants to talk to

1645

00:52:54,150 --> 00:52:52,960

somebody about triangles and i suggested

1646

00:52:55,589 --> 00:52:54,160

he talk to you

1647

00:52:56,950 --> 00:52:55,599

do you mind if i give him your your

1648

00:52:58,390 --> 00:52:56,960

number he goes i don't want to give

1649

00:52:59,510 --> 00:52:58,400

anyone's number out without checking i

1650

00:53:01,190 --> 00:52:59,520

said of course i said

1651
00:53:02,710 --> 00:53:01,200
if chris has time i'd love to have a

1652
00:53:05,829 --> 00:53:02,720
chat with him about the subject

1653
00:53:07,589 --> 00:53:05,839
given his background and so uh a series

1654
00:53:09,270 --> 00:53:07,599
of emails and about two or three weeks

1655
00:53:11,030 --> 00:53:09,280
went by we were trying to coordinate our

1656
00:53:12,470 --> 00:53:11,040
busy schedules at that time

1657
00:53:14,870 --> 00:53:12,480
and i was literally sitting here in this

1658
00:53:17,510 --> 00:53:14,880
very chair and we had a wonderful

1659
00:53:18,309 --> 00:53:17,520
hour and a half long conversation and uh

1660
00:53:20,790 --> 00:53:18,319
chris was

1661
00:53:21,829 --> 00:53:20,800
very kind to preface the phone call by

1662
00:53:23,430 --> 00:53:21,839
saying you know dave

1663
00:53:24,950 --> 00:53:23,440

i just want to let you know i read your

1664

00:53:26,870 --> 00:53:24,960

book when it first came out i'm a huge

1665

00:53:29,510 --> 00:53:26,880

fan of your research which was very

1666

00:53:31,030 --> 00:53:29,520

humbling given someone of chris's

1667

00:53:34,309 --> 00:53:31,040

intelligence and his background

1668

00:53:36,069 --> 00:53:34,319

in intelligence and so uh it really

1669

00:53:37,670 --> 00:53:36,079

initiated a conversation about an hour

1670

00:53:39,510 --> 00:53:37,680

and a half long discussion

1671

00:53:41,190 --> 00:53:39,520

about the ufo subject and the thing i

1672

00:53:44,069 --> 00:53:41,200

always like to point out

1673

00:53:44,549 --> 00:53:44,079

there are so many uh scripted shows out

1674

00:53:47,109 --> 00:53:44,559

there

1675

00:53:48,549 --> 00:53:47,119

uh ufos and otherwise the one thing i

1676

00:53:50,870 --> 00:53:48,559

like to point out is

1677

00:53:53,190 --> 00:53:50,880

chris genuinely has an interest in

1678

00:53:55,190 --> 00:53:53,200

triangular ufos this was not just some

1679

00:53:56,710 --> 00:53:55,200

creation for the tv show

1680

00:53:59,510 --> 00:53:56,720

we talked for an hour and a half

1681

00:54:00,870 --> 00:53:59,520

intently on the triangular ufo subject

1682

00:54:01,270 --> 00:54:00,880

about a year and a half prior to the

1683

00:54:04,069 --> 00:54:01,280

show

1684

00:54:06,069 --> 00:54:04,079

manifesting itself and chris has a

1685

00:54:07,670 --> 00:54:06,079

vested interest in these things he truly

1686

00:54:09,030 --> 00:54:07,680

is trying to figure out what the hell

1687

00:54:11,910 --> 00:54:09,040

these things are

1688

00:54:13,670 --> 00:54:11,920

and uh to your point you know ryan he

1689

00:54:15,910 --> 00:54:13,680

was in a very key position

1690

00:54:17,430 --> 00:54:15,920

to have access to information that you

1691

00:54:18,710 --> 00:54:17,440

know none of us could dream of having

1692

00:54:21,750 --> 00:54:18,720

access to

1693

00:54:22,150 --> 00:54:21,760

and you know despite his ability to look

1694

00:54:27,430 --> 00:54:22,160

at

1695

00:54:30,309 --> 00:54:27,440

things are highly anomalous

1696

00:54:32,150 --> 00:54:30,319

and they need to be investigated and so

1697

00:54:33,510 --> 00:54:32,160

really that that was the extent of it i

1698

00:54:36,230 --> 00:54:33,520

think we might have shared some

1699

00:54:39,270 --> 00:54:36,240

some emails after that and then fast

1700

00:54:42,069 --> 00:54:39,280

forward after season one of unidentified

1701
00:54:43,510 --> 00:54:42,079
uh the executive producer contacted me

1702
00:54:44,549 --> 00:54:43,520
and he said you know david he goes i

1703
00:54:46,150 --> 00:54:44,559
don't know if you're familiar with our

1704
00:54:46,549 --> 00:54:46,160
show unidentified but we're looking to

1705
00:54:49,349 --> 00:54:46,559
do

1706
00:54:50,789 --> 00:54:49,359
a season two and in this particular

1707
00:54:53,750 --> 00:54:50,799
season we're going to focus

1708
00:54:55,510 --> 00:54:53,760
on certain subjects within the ufo field

1709
00:54:56,390 --> 00:54:55,520
and one we want to do is an episode on

1710
00:54:58,630 --> 00:54:56,400
triangles

1711
00:55:00,870 --> 00:54:58,640
and so they googled triangular ufos and

1712
00:55:02,870 --> 00:55:00,880
i guess my name came up multiple times

1713
00:55:04,230 --> 00:55:02,880

and he said you know i've got a copy of

1714

00:55:05,589 --> 00:55:04,240

your book and i'm going through it this

1715

00:55:05,990 --> 00:55:05,599

is some really interesting historical

1716

00:55:08,710 --> 00:55:06,000

research

1717

00:55:10,390 --> 00:55:08,720

you've done in connecting the dots and

1718

00:55:14,230 --> 00:55:10,400

during the course of the conversation

1719

00:55:18,309 --> 00:55:14,240

i stated that if this show season two

1720

00:55:20,069 --> 00:55:18,319

of the show is as credible as season one

1721

00:55:22,069 --> 00:55:20,079

uh contrary to what i usually tell

1722

00:55:23,589 --> 00:55:22,079

producers i would be interested in

1723

00:55:25,430 --> 00:55:23,599

participating in this

1724

00:55:26,950 --> 00:55:25,440

and then i proceeded to say by any

1725

00:55:29,270 --> 00:55:26,960

chance have you talked to chris

1726

00:55:31,349 --> 00:55:29,280

about this particular episode and the

1727

00:55:31,990 --> 00:55:31,359

executive producer said no why and i

1728

00:55:33,990 --> 00:55:32,000

said well

1729

00:55:35,910 --> 00:55:34,000

chris has a particular interest in this

1730

00:55:37,750 --> 00:55:35,920

subset of ufo reports

1731

00:55:39,190 --> 00:55:37,760

and i said we we chatted about a year

1732

00:55:41,109 --> 00:55:39,200

year and a half ago

1733

00:55:42,710 --> 00:55:41,119

about my research and about this

1734

00:55:44,309 --> 00:55:42,720

particular subject matter

1735

00:55:45,589 --> 00:55:44,319

and he was completely shocked he goes no

1736

00:55:47,670 --> 00:55:45,599

he goes i haven't had a chance to talk

1737

00:55:50,309 --> 00:55:47,680

to chris specifically about this yet

1738

00:55:52,230 --> 00:55:50,319

and i said well i said you know i don't

1739

00:55:54,870 --> 00:55:52,240

want to sound demanding but i said

1740

00:55:56,069 --> 00:55:54,880

if the caliber of the show mirrors

1741

00:55:57,750 --> 00:55:56,079

season one

1742

00:55:59,510 --> 00:55:57,760

and if you can get chris to come out and

1743

00:56:01,030 --> 00:55:59,520

meet with me i said i'd be interested in

1744

00:56:02,630 --> 00:56:01,040

participating so

1745

00:56:04,470 --> 00:56:02,640

i i tried to use as much leverage as i

1746

00:56:06,150 --> 00:56:04,480

could to try to get chris to come out

1747

00:56:06,870 --> 00:56:06,160

but i don't think he needed any leverage

1748

00:56:08,950 --> 00:56:06,880

i think he was

1749

00:56:11,190 --> 00:56:08,960

interested in coming out meeting with me

1750

00:56:12,870 --> 00:56:11,200

to talk about my research firsthand

1751
00:56:14,870 --> 00:56:12,880
and i might add to be able to talk here

1752
00:56:17,109 --> 00:56:14,880
in the research room where obviously all

1753
00:56:20,069 --> 00:56:17,119
of the original source materials are

1754
00:56:21,990 --> 00:56:20,079
from which i wrote my book so he was

1755
00:56:25,190 --> 00:56:22,000
very interested in that

1756
00:56:28,309 --> 00:56:25,200
and it was a busy day of filming

1757
00:56:28,870 --> 00:56:28,319
that particular day and again i loved

1758
00:56:32,710 --> 00:56:28,880
the way

1759
00:56:34,069 --> 00:56:32,720
that the producers orchestrated the show

1760
00:56:36,549 --> 00:56:34,079
i've done a lot of shows that are

1761
00:56:38,630 --> 00:56:36,559
scripted or semi-scripted

1762
00:56:40,390 --> 00:56:38,640
and i always tell people when you see

1763
00:56:41,270 --> 00:56:40,400

chris and i meet for the first time on

1764

00:56:43,349 --> 00:56:41,280

camera

1765

00:56:45,190 --> 00:56:43,359

that's literally the first time we met

1766

00:56:46,870 --> 00:56:45,200

um we were doing uh

1767

00:56:49,270 --> 00:56:46,880

some b-roll filming where they're just

1768

00:56:50,150 --> 00:56:49,280

filming shots of the research room and

1769

00:56:52,230 --> 00:56:50,160

images

1770

00:56:53,589 --> 00:56:52,240

and some of the ufo reports i had and

1771

00:56:54,710 --> 00:56:53,599

then they were doing some just direct

1772

00:56:57,030 --> 00:56:54,720

one-on-one

1773

00:56:58,950 --> 00:56:57,040

uh interviewing on camera and it got to

1774

00:57:00,069 --> 00:56:58,960

be about maybe 11 11 30 and i asked the

1775

00:57:02,309 --> 00:57:00,079

producer i said

1776

00:57:03,829 --> 00:57:02,319

so you said chris is in town right they

1777

00:57:05,430 --> 00:57:03,839

said oh yeah we have him here he's

1778

00:57:07,030 --> 00:57:05,440

driving around the neighborhood but we

1779

00:57:09,030 --> 00:57:07,040

don't want him to meet you

1780

00:57:10,309 --> 00:57:09,040

until you meet on camera because we want

1781

00:57:12,069 --> 00:57:10,319

it to be real

1782

00:57:13,670 --> 00:57:12,079

just to give you a flavor they really

1783

00:57:15,750 --> 00:57:13,680

want the show to be authentic

1784

00:57:17,430 --> 00:57:15,760

in that sense and you don't often find

1785

00:57:19,829 --> 00:57:17,440

it as you know ryan in productions

1786

00:57:21,430 --> 00:57:19,839

it's a lot of it's choreographed staged

1787

00:57:23,030 --> 00:57:21,440

scripted all ahead of time

1788

00:57:24,549 --> 00:57:23,040

and so literally when you see us on

1789

00:57:26,069 --> 00:57:24,559

camera and i say it's nice to finally

1790

00:57:27,349 --> 00:57:26,079

meet you i was anxiously waiting to

1791

00:57:28,950 --> 00:57:27,359

finally meet him after

1792

00:57:30,870 --> 00:57:28,960

a whole morning of filming where he's

1793

00:57:32,950 --> 00:57:30,880

driving around my neighborhood

1794

00:57:34,870 --> 00:57:32,960

and so it was really exciting and we did

1795

00:57:35,750 --> 00:57:34,880

have just a few moments that day during

1796

00:57:38,390 --> 00:57:35,760

the filming

1797

00:57:39,990 --> 00:57:38,400

uh we had an unseasonably warm day that

1798

00:57:42,390 --> 00:57:40,000

particular time of year in the

1799

00:57:43,910 --> 00:57:42,400

fall and we were able to sit on my patio

1800

00:57:45,510 --> 00:57:43,920

and have lunch together

1801
00:57:46,710 --> 00:57:45,520
and then we had a couple coffee breaks

1802
00:57:48,230 --> 00:57:46,720
where we're standing in my kitchen

1803
00:57:49,030 --> 00:57:48,240
having coffee and just talking about the

1804
00:57:50,789 --> 00:57:49,040
subject

1805
00:57:52,710 --> 00:57:50,799
and i will say you know chris and i

1806
00:57:54,630 --> 00:57:52,720
still continue to keep in touch

1807
00:57:55,910 --> 00:57:54,640
as i find historical cases or those i

1808
00:57:58,390 --> 00:57:55,920
think he might be uh

1809
00:57:59,990 --> 00:57:58,400
have interest in i'll email those to him

1810
00:58:00,470 --> 00:58:00,000
as i would anybody that's seriously

1811
00:58:02,230 --> 00:58:00,480
taking

1812
00:58:03,829 --> 00:58:02,240
you know the subject seriously and

1813
00:58:06,470 --> 00:58:03,839

trying to find answers

1814

00:58:07,910 --> 00:58:06,480

and um you know so we and he'll use me

1815

00:58:09,829 --> 00:58:07,920

as a sounding board sometime he'll ask

1816

00:58:11,430 --> 00:58:09,839

me hey did you hear about this case and

1817

00:58:13,510 --> 00:58:11,440

i'll give him my two cents on what i

1818

00:58:15,349 --> 00:58:13,520

think and so um

1819

00:58:16,789 --> 00:58:15,359

i you know i we've developed a really

1820

00:58:17,990 --> 00:58:16,799

good working relationship i guess you

1821

00:58:20,309 --> 00:58:18,000

could say in that sense

1822

00:58:21,990 --> 00:58:20,319

and hope to to meet with him again you

1823

00:58:23,109 --> 00:58:22,000

know post covid at some point at a

1824

00:58:25,349 --> 00:58:23,119

conference or

1825

00:58:27,190 --> 00:58:25,359

uh you know personal get together but uh

1826

00:58:27,670 --> 00:58:27,200

we continued the dialogue after the show

1827

00:58:30,309 --> 00:58:27,680

which is

1828

00:58:31,990 --> 00:58:30,319

really nice because i i respect chris

1829

00:58:34,470 --> 00:58:32,000

chris is one of the most intelligent

1830

00:58:35,750 --> 00:58:34,480

insightful people that i can can think

1831

00:58:37,430 --> 00:58:35,760

of

1832

00:58:39,510 --> 00:58:37,440

to the point where in all my

1833

00:58:40,789 --> 00:58:39,520

conversations both on camera as well as

1834

00:58:42,710 --> 00:58:40,799

off camera

1835

00:58:44,950 --> 00:58:42,720

with chris and you may not see it so

1836

00:58:47,270 --> 00:58:44,960

much on camera but when you're with him

1837

00:58:49,430 --> 00:58:47,280

his wheels are always turning he's

1838

00:58:51,990 --> 00:58:49,440

always analyzing what you're telling him

1839

00:58:52,630 --> 00:58:52,000

and i appreciate that and i value that

1840

00:58:54,710 --> 00:58:52,640

and i think he

1841

00:58:56,950 --> 00:58:54,720

he values my objectivity and my research

1842

00:58:58,870 --> 00:58:56,960

methodology with regard to the subject

1843

00:59:00,549 --> 00:58:58,880

so there's that mutual admiration there

1844

00:59:02,789 --> 00:59:00,559

and i've had a lot of people tell me

1845

00:59:04,309 --> 00:59:02,799

yeah watching the show it seems like you

1846

00:59:05,670 --> 00:59:04,319

guys have really good chemistry

1847

00:59:07,750 --> 00:59:05,680

and you know without them knowing

1848

00:59:08,710 --> 00:59:07,760

anything that just kind of translated on

1849

00:59:11,670 --> 00:59:08,720

camera

1850

00:59:13,510 --> 00:59:11,680

and i was honored i will tell you i

1851
00:59:14,950 --> 00:59:13,520
didn't realize until the conclusion of

1852
00:59:21,109 --> 00:59:14,960
season two

1853
00:59:23,750 --> 00:59:21,119
was the only civilian ufo researcher

1854
00:59:24,870 --> 00:59:23,760
that they solicited for information uh

1855
00:59:26,630 --> 00:59:24,880
robert christine

1856
00:59:28,470 --> 00:59:26,640
robert hastings provided a lot for their

1857
00:59:29,190 --> 00:59:28,480
ufos and nukes and i know robert very

1858
00:59:31,589 --> 00:59:29,200
well

1859
00:59:33,510 --> 00:59:31,599
um but they didn't really get a chance

1860
00:59:35,589 --> 00:59:33,520
to get him on camera to talk about his

1861
00:59:37,670 --> 00:59:35,599
research on ufos and nukes

1862
00:59:39,109 --> 00:59:37,680
uh they did talk about his personal

1863
00:59:40,230 --> 00:59:39,119

experiences that he's had as an

1864

00:59:41,990 --> 00:59:40,240

experiencer

1865

00:59:43,510 --> 00:59:42,000

uh which was very nice uh that was

1866

00:59:45,589 --> 00:59:43,520

really great that you know

1867

00:59:47,109 --> 00:59:45,599

he was able to really come out and talk

1868

00:59:49,190 --> 00:59:47,119

about that more openly

1869

00:59:51,349 --> 00:59:49,200

but uh i had a couple people say you

1870

00:59:54,470 --> 00:59:51,359

know you're the only civilian that they

1871

00:59:56,069 --> 00:59:54,480

went to for information and i kind of

1872

00:59:56,870 --> 00:59:56,079

went back and watched season two again

1873

01:00:00,150 --> 00:59:56,880

and i'm like

1874

01:00:01,910 --> 01:00:00,160

wow they're right and so yeah i don't i

1875

01:00:03,750 --> 01:00:01,920

don't say that to be egotistical i just

1876

01:00:06,150 --> 01:00:03,760

i was truly humbled

1877

01:00:07,670 --> 01:00:06,160

because i know how well they vet their

1878

01:00:09,670 --> 01:00:07,680

information on that show

1879

01:00:10,710 --> 01:00:09,680

uh as far as military information and

1880

01:00:12,950 --> 01:00:10,720

otherwise

1881

01:00:14,069 --> 01:00:12,960

and so i i was you know you hear this

1882

01:00:16,630 --> 01:00:14,079

it's a cliché

1883

01:00:18,630 --> 01:00:16,640

i was truly honored to be a participant

1884

01:00:20,309 --> 01:00:18,640

in that production

1885

01:00:21,750 --> 01:00:20,319

it's that's so good to hear that it was

1886

01:00:24,470 --> 01:00:21,760

a good experience because

1887

01:00:25,990 --> 01:00:24,480

yes you know a lot of ufo researchers

1888

01:00:28,549 --> 01:00:26,000

who have the opportunity

1889

01:00:29,030 --> 01:00:28,559

to go on television are often let down

1890

01:00:35,670 --> 01:00:29,040

and

1891

01:00:37,030 --> 01:00:35,680

my experience exactly same with me

1892

01:00:38,630 --> 01:00:37,040

brother but um

1893

01:00:40,950 --> 01:00:38,640

yes it's good to know that it was a

1894

01:00:41,510 --> 01:00:40,960

mutually beneficial experience for you

1895

01:00:45,270 --> 01:00:41,520

and chris

1896

01:00:47,190 --> 01:00:45,280

and um i do have to touch on one aspect

1897

01:00:49,829 --> 01:00:47,200

be because i think it is

1898

01:00:52,069 --> 01:00:49,839

probably one of the biggest revelations

1899

01:00:54,549 --> 01:00:52,079

having to do with these triangles

1900

01:00:56,470 --> 01:00:54,559

uh specifically and that was something

1901
01:00:58,230 --> 01:00:56,480
that you and chris talked about

1902
01:00:59,829 --> 01:00:58,240
and i i'm sure you know where this is

1903
01:01:02,710 --> 01:00:59,839
going the idea of

1904
01:01:03,750 --> 01:01:02,720
what these triangles are doing the

1905
01:01:06,630 --> 01:01:03,760
motivation

1906
01:01:08,390 --> 01:01:06,640
the reason for their structure um could

1907
01:01:09,270 --> 01:01:08,400
you maybe run us through that a little

1908
01:01:10,789 --> 01:01:09,280
bit of what

1909
01:01:12,470 --> 01:01:10,799
what chris brought to you what you

1910
01:01:14,549 --> 01:01:12,480
brought to him in terms of this

1911
01:01:15,750 --> 01:01:14,559
this pattern that you guys found well

1912
01:01:17,270 --> 01:01:15,760
chris was talking about some of the

1913
01:01:18,870 --> 01:01:17,280

military cases that

1914

01:01:20,390 --> 01:01:18,880

you know he had come across and some of

1915

01:01:22,710 --> 01:01:20,400

the military witnesses that he had

1916

01:01:23,349 --> 01:01:22,720

spoken with or that the team had spoken

1917

01:01:25,270 --> 01:01:23,359

with

1918

01:01:27,430 --> 01:01:25,280

and so that was very insightful because

1919

01:01:28,549 --> 01:01:27,440

prior to that i even said this in early

1920

01:01:29,270 --> 01:01:28,559

lectures for those that may have

1921

01:01:30,549 --> 01:01:29,280

attended

1922

01:01:32,390 --> 01:01:30,559

how come none of these triangles have

1923

01:01:33,510 --> 01:01:32,400

been seen in active military theater

1924

01:01:36,470 --> 01:01:33,520

operations

1925

01:01:38,309 --> 01:01:36,480

well i i was proven that they have as a

1926

01:01:41,030 --> 01:01:38,319

result of that episode and

1927

01:01:41,990 --> 01:01:41,040

uh subsequent to that episode airing i

1928

01:01:44,950 --> 01:01:42,000

might add i was

1929

01:01:47,190 --> 01:01:44,960

inundated with emails from civilians and

1930

01:01:48,549 --> 01:01:47,200

military both active and retired

1931

01:01:49,990 --> 01:01:48,559

military people

1932

01:01:52,230 --> 01:01:50,000

with their own accounts and i will

1933

01:01:53,990 --> 01:01:52,240

apologize right now on camera

1934

01:01:56,390 --> 01:01:54,000

there was absolutely no way i could

1935

01:01:57,910 --> 01:01:56,400

respond to everybody so i apologize

1936

01:01:59,990 --> 01:01:57,920

publicly

1937

01:02:01,670 --> 01:02:00,000

i do have a family i do have a job and i

1938

01:02:04,630 --> 01:02:01,680

do this in my spare time

1939

01:02:06,870 --> 01:02:04,640

i literally received probably 120 or

1940

01:02:08,069 --> 01:02:06,880

more emails and i tried to respond to as

1941

01:02:09,589 --> 01:02:08,079

many as i could so

1942

01:02:11,430 --> 01:02:09,599

if there's anybody out there listening i

1943

01:02:12,309 --> 01:02:11,440

apologize if i haven't gotten back with

1944

01:02:14,710 --> 01:02:12,319

you i do have

1945

01:02:17,109 --> 01:02:14,720

all of the emails printed i have them

1946

01:02:18,870 --> 01:02:17,119

digitized in my computer as well

1947

01:02:20,390 --> 01:02:18,880

and perhaps one day i'll get around to

1948

01:02:22,549 --> 01:02:20,400

everyone

1949

01:02:24,789 --> 01:02:22,559

but chris really wanted to know and

1950

01:02:26,390 --> 01:02:24,799

touch on the history of reports

1951

01:02:29,109 --> 01:02:26,400

and more specifically the common

1952

01:02:31,029 --> 01:02:29,119

characteristics because admittedly

1953

01:02:32,710 --> 01:02:31,039

they were looking at a handful of cases

1954

01:02:34,549 --> 01:02:32,720

involving military

1955

01:02:36,230 --> 01:02:34,559

but they wanted to kind of create a

1956

01:02:39,109 --> 01:02:36,240

broader context if you will

1957

01:02:40,390 --> 01:02:39,119

for this particular subset of objects

1958

01:02:41,589 --> 01:02:40,400

and i think i have one of the largest

1959

01:02:44,630 --> 01:02:41,599

databases

1960

01:02:46,390 --> 01:02:44,640

on the triangular ufo subject matter and

1961

01:02:47,990 --> 01:02:46,400

again chris being personally familiar

1962

01:02:49,829 --> 01:02:48,000

with my work i think he could vouch for

1963

01:02:50,549 --> 01:02:49,839

the credibility factor with regard to

1964

01:02:52,069 --> 01:02:50,559

that

1965

01:02:53,990 --> 01:02:52,079

and so we were talking about different

1966

01:02:56,630 --> 01:02:54,000

things we we profiled actually the

1967

01:02:58,710 --> 01:02:56,640

january 5th 2000 southern illinois case

1968

01:03:00,549 --> 01:02:58,720

and then they also revisited which i was

1969

01:03:02,309 --> 01:03:00,559

extremely happy to see

1970

01:03:04,549 --> 01:03:02,319

the famous hudson valley wave in new

1971

01:03:06,309 --> 01:03:04,559

york from the 1980s

1972

01:03:07,589 --> 01:03:06,319

and were able to actually track down

1973

01:03:08,309 --> 01:03:07,599

some of the witnesses that are still

1974

01:03:10,870 --> 01:03:08,319

around

1975

01:03:13,029 --> 01:03:10,880

and still after decades stick by their

1976

01:03:16,870 --> 01:03:13,039

accounts that they saw these huge

1977

01:03:18,710 --> 01:03:16,880

triangular objects in the sky again

1978

01:03:20,549 --> 01:03:18,720

in the 1980s they were describing what

1979

01:03:22,150 --> 01:03:20,559

is still being reported today

1980

01:03:25,029 --> 01:03:22,160

and which was being reported in the

1981

01:03:28,470 --> 01:03:25,039

1950s 60s and even late 40s

1982

01:03:29,990 --> 01:03:28,480

so you know i think we can never dismiss

1983

01:03:32,549 --> 01:03:30,000

that you can't arbitrarily

1984

01:03:33,190 --> 01:03:32,559

say well triangular ufos that are being

1985

01:03:35,750 --> 01:03:33,200

reported

1986

01:03:36,710 --> 01:03:35,760

post stealth technology are credible but

1987

01:03:39,349 --> 01:03:36,720

we're going to discount

1988

01:03:40,230 --> 01:03:39,359

70 or 70 years plus worth of other

1989

01:03:41,990 --> 01:03:40,240

accounts

1990

01:03:43,510 --> 01:03:42,000

i mean that's not scientific that's not

1991

01:03:44,309 --> 01:03:43,520

objective that's just being completely

1992

01:03:46,710 --> 01:03:44,319

arbitrary

1993

01:03:48,950 --> 01:03:46,720

in your approach and so like i say you

1994

01:03:50,710 --> 01:03:48,960

have to view the totality of evidence

1995

01:03:52,150 --> 01:03:50,720

but in the course of that conversation

1996

01:03:53,109 --> 01:03:52,160

and i i really thought this was

1997

01:03:56,630 --> 01:03:53,119

interesting

1998

01:03:59,190 --> 01:03:56,640

chris uh postulated the idea that

1999

01:04:00,950 --> 01:03:59,200

these triangular ufos might be on some

2000

01:04:01,829 --> 01:04:00,960

type of reconnaissance or mapping

2001
01:04:05,510 --> 01:04:01,839
mission

2002
01:04:07,270 --> 01:04:05,520
and i think in a very logical fashion

2003
01:04:09,190 --> 01:04:07,280
he looked at the characteristics that i

2004
01:04:10,549 --> 01:04:09,200
described and the characteristics that

2005
01:04:11,670 --> 01:04:10,559
he had seen in the reports they had

2006
01:04:15,430 --> 01:04:11,680
investigated

2007
01:04:17,670 --> 01:04:15,440
the low level flight the very slow speed

2008
01:04:19,190 --> 01:04:17,680
the triangular lights you know with a

2009
01:04:20,870 --> 01:04:19,200
light at each point of the triangle

2010
01:04:22,150 --> 01:04:20,880
which is not in all the accounts i might

2011
01:04:23,589 --> 01:04:22,160
add and in some of the recreations

2012
01:04:24,390 --> 01:04:23,599
you'll notice they didn't have lights

2013
01:04:25,910 --> 01:04:24,400

like that

2014

01:04:27,510 --> 01:04:25,920

there are variation in the lighting

2015

01:04:30,230 --> 01:04:27,520

patterns but the most

2016

01:04:30,870 --> 01:04:30,240

uh prevalent is of course the the point

2017

01:04:34,230 --> 01:04:30,880

of light

2018

01:04:36,470 --> 01:04:34,240

at each point of the triangle and chris

2019

01:04:38,470 --> 01:04:36,480

postulated could these things be doing

2020

01:04:41,349 --> 01:04:38,480

some type of mapping or scanning

2021

01:04:42,630 --> 01:04:41,359

or reconnaissance operation as a result

2022

01:04:44,549 --> 01:04:42,640

of their behaviors

2023

01:04:45,670 --> 01:04:44,559

and as a result of thinking that these

2024

01:04:47,349 --> 01:04:45,680

lights might be some type of

2025

01:04:49,029 --> 01:04:47,359

triangulation method

2026

01:04:50,470 --> 01:04:49,039

for pinpointing and mapping and

2027

01:04:53,670 --> 01:04:50,480

measuring things

2028

01:04:55,029 --> 01:04:53,680

and i have to say again what i alluded

2029

01:04:56,230 --> 01:04:55,039

to earlier doesn't matter what you

2030

01:04:57,109 --> 01:04:56,240

believe it matters what the data

2031

01:04:59,510 --> 01:04:57,119

reflects

2032

01:05:01,270 --> 01:04:59,520

and there is logic to what he's putting

2033

01:05:02,789 --> 01:05:01,280

forth i i don't think we can just

2034

01:05:03,109 --> 01:05:02,799

discount that i think it's one of the

2035

01:05:05,829 --> 01:05:03,119

most

2036

01:05:06,390 --> 01:05:05,839

logical explanations based on what we've

2037

01:05:09,109 --> 01:05:06,400

seen

2038

01:05:11,349 --> 01:05:09,119

with the data time and time again um

2039

01:05:12,390 --> 01:05:11,359

i've often cited the fact that i thought

2040

01:05:15,029 --> 01:05:12,400

perhaps

2041

01:05:16,069 --> 01:05:15,039

these lights which obviously are not faa

2042

01:05:17,750 --> 01:05:16,079

lighting

2043

01:05:19,190 --> 01:05:17,760

if these things are from the place they

2044

01:05:21,829 --> 01:05:19,200

don't need to adhere to our faa

2045

01:05:23,270 --> 01:05:21,839

flight regulations with regard to lights

2046

01:05:24,870 --> 01:05:23,280

i always felt that they were an integral

2047

01:05:26,390 --> 01:05:24,880

part of the propulsion

2048

01:05:28,870 --> 01:05:26,400

system or there were some type of

2049

01:05:30,549 --> 01:05:28,880

sensors that were

2050

01:05:32,470 --> 01:05:30,559

some technology that we're not familiar

2051

01:05:36,470 --> 01:05:32,480

with and so

2052

01:05:38,069 --> 01:05:36,480

but going with chris's idea um

2053

01:05:39,990 --> 01:05:38,079

it's interesting because i got to

2054

01:05:40,950 --> 01:05:40,000

thinking there are accounts where

2055

01:05:44,150 --> 01:05:40,960

there's no lights

2056

01:05:44,549 --> 01:05:44,160

on the triangles so how can that account

2057

01:05:46,309 --> 01:05:44,559

for

2058

01:05:47,990 --> 01:05:46,319

propulsion if the lights aren't on it's

2059

01:05:49,829 --> 01:05:48,000

got like an f-16 if you don't see the

2060

01:05:51,750 --> 01:05:49,839

fire behind the f-16

2061

01:05:53,589 --> 01:05:51,760

in the jet you know it's probably gonna

2062

01:05:55,190 --> 01:05:53,599

drop out of the sky well likewise if you

2063

01:05:56,870 --> 01:05:55,200

don't see these three points of light

2064

01:05:58,230 --> 01:05:56,880

you know this whole triangle is possibly

2065

01:06:00,230 --> 01:05:58,240

going to come down

2066

01:06:02,230 --> 01:06:00,240

so it got me thinking that you know

2067

01:06:05,029 --> 01:06:02,240

chris might be on the right line

2068

01:06:06,309 --> 01:06:05,039

and again chris may be citing and again

2069

01:06:08,710 --> 01:06:06,319

i can only speculate

2070

01:06:09,349 --> 01:06:08,720

maybe citing information that he can't

2071

01:06:11,510 --> 01:06:09,359

disclose

2072

01:06:12,950 --> 01:06:11,520

further you know again he's had insight

2073

01:06:15,750 --> 01:06:12,960

to other cases

2074

01:06:17,510 --> 01:06:15,760

that might shed light and and maybe even

2075

01:06:17,990 --> 01:06:17,520

you know be the impetus for him coming

2076

01:06:20,789 --> 01:06:18,000

up with this

2077

01:06:22,950 --> 01:06:20,799

idea i i don't know you know chris is

2078

01:06:24,390 --> 01:06:22,960

very respectful of security and things

2079

01:06:26,309 --> 01:06:24,400

that are classified and

2080

01:06:27,670 --> 01:06:26,319

people think because i know chris and we

2081

01:06:29,510 --> 01:06:27,680

still keep in touch that i have all this

2082

01:06:32,549 --> 01:06:29,520

inside information i don't

2083

01:06:34,309 --> 01:06:32,559

uh i provide information to chris and i

2084

01:06:35,430 --> 01:06:34,319

know chris can't disclose certain things

2085

01:06:38,309 --> 01:06:35,440

and i respect that

2086

01:06:39,990 --> 01:06:38,319

you know um but i think what's

2087

01:06:42,789 --> 01:06:40,000

interesting about the show

2088

01:06:44,150 --> 01:06:42,799

about chris and about lou and it's

2089

01:06:46,230 --> 01:06:44,160

something that sometimes

2090

01:06:48,549 --> 01:06:46,240

uh they get a little bit of ribbing on

2091

01:06:50,309 --> 01:06:48,559

on the part of the ufo community is

2092

01:06:51,829 --> 01:06:50,319

i've seen a lot of postings on social

2093

01:06:54,150 --> 01:06:51,839

media that well

2094

01:06:55,109 --> 01:06:54,160

you know they're they're uh acting like

2095

01:06:57,670 --> 01:06:55,119

these things are

2096

01:06:58,230 --> 01:06:57,680

hostile or they're violent or that

2097

01:07:01,670 --> 01:06:58,240

they're

2098

01:07:03,750 --> 01:07:01,680

a security threat a defense threat well

2099

01:07:05,029 --> 01:07:03,760

i put in my book you know seven eight

2100

01:07:07,990 --> 01:07:05,039

years ago now

2101
01:07:09,349 --> 01:07:08,000
that for governments of the world not

2102
01:07:11,990 --> 01:07:09,359
just united states government

2103
01:07:13,270 --> 01:07:12,000
governments of the world military

2104
01:07:15,670 --> 01:07:13,280
organizations of the world and

2105
01:07:17,910 --> 01:07:15,680
intelligence networks of the world

2106
01:07:18,870 --> 01:07:17,920
if they recognize that these things are

2107
01:07:21,109 --> 01:07:18,880
truly

2108
01:07:23,270 --> 01:07:21,119
real there's an objective reality to

2109
01:07:25,109 --> 01:07:23,280
these ufos or uaps

2110
01:07:27,349 --> 01:07:25,119
if they are moving through controlled

2111
01:07:29,829 --> 01:07:27,359
airspace without our knowing

2112
01:07:31,750 --> 01:07:29,839
if they're using some type of technology

2113
01:07:32,150 --> 01:07:31,760

that we can't understand again lots of

2114

01:07:35,270 --> 01:07:32,160

ifs

2115

01:07:36,789 --> 01:07:35,280

but we have to go down this road if they

2116

01:07:38,870 --> 01:07:36,799

can see that there is a genuine

2117

01:07:40,230 --> 01:07:38,880

phenomenon as pretty much has been

2118

01:07:41,510 --> 01:07:40,240

acknowledged since the new york times

2119

01:07:43,029 --> 01:07:41,520

article has hit in subsequent

2120

01:07:44,950 --> 01:07:43,039

revelations

2121

01:07:46,150 --> 01:07:44,960

it has to be viewed as a and this is the

2122

01:07:49,510 --> 01:07:46,160

key word people

2123

01:07:52,710 --> 01:07:49,520

potential threat because

2124

01:07:55,670 --> 01:07:52,720

if this thing whatever it is

2125

01:07:57,270 --> 01:07:55,680

is manifesting superior technology and

2126
01:07:58,870 --> 01:07:57,280
we don't know what it is we don't know

2127
01:08:00,789 --> 01:07:58,880
where it originates from

2128
01:08:02,870 --> 01:08:00,799
it has to be viewed as a potential

2129
01:08:04,870 --> 01:08:02,880
threat we have to keep in mind

2130
01:08:06,870 --> 01:08:04,880
that intelligence networks around the

2131
01:08:09,109 --> 01:08:06,880
world have think tanks

2132
01:08:11,029 --> 01:08:09,119
that work out scenarios for every

2133
01:08:13,270 --> 01:08:11,039
possible contingency

2134
01:08:15,109 --> 01:08:13,280
and this has to be one of those

2135
01:08:15,589 --> 01:08:15,119
historically when you look at ufo

2136
01:08:19,030 --> 01:08:15,599
accounts

2137
01:08:21,349 --> 01:08:19,040
triangular ufos or otherwise they do not

2138
01:08:22,309 --> 01:08:21,359

seem to be overtly hostile with rare

2139

01:08:23,510 --> 01:08:22,319

exceptions

2140

01:08:25,829 --> 01:08:23,520

there are certainly those rare

2141

01:08:28,229 --> 01:08:25,839

exceptions but when you look at the vast

2142

01:08:28,789 --> 01:08:28,239

majority of ufo reports they do not seem

2143

01:08:32,070 --> 01:08:28,799

to

2144

01:08:34,709 --> 01:08:32,080

exert or show overt hostile

2145

01:08:35,829 --> 01:08:34,719

um but as we don't know what we're

2146

01:08:37,990 --> 01:08:35,839

dealing with

2147

01:08:38,870 --> 01:08:38,000

as we don't know what variables are at

2148

01:08:41,510 --> 01:08:38,880

play

2149

01:08:43,910 --> 01:08:41,520

we don't know when say tomorrow or a

2150

01:08:46,070 --> 01:08:43,920

month from now or a year from now

2151
01:08:48,709 --> 01:08:46,080
these things might suddenly shift gears

2152
01:08:50,870 --> 01:08:48,719
and take on a whole different approach

2153
01:08:52,229 --> 01:08:50,880
and if you're in a position of authority

2154
01:08:54,309 --> 01:08:52,239
within the military

2155
01:08:56,070 --> 01:08:54,319
defense network if you're part of the

2156
01:08:58,870 --> 01:08:56,080
intelligence community

2157
01:08:59,749 --> 01:08:58,880
you have to consider those possibilities

2158
01:09:01,510 --> 01:08:59,759
and

2159
01:09:03,269 --> 01:09:01,520
have contingency plans on how to deal

2160
01:09:05,510 --> 01:09:03,279
with it i mean these are just

2161
01:09:07,590 --> 01:09:05,520
logical assumptions based on what they

2162
01:09:09,590 --> 01:09:07,600
do with any potential threat

2163
01:09:11,189 --> 01:09:09,600

and why should ufos or uaps be any

2164

01:09:12,309 --> 01:09:11,199

different considering we don't know what

2165

01:09:15,110 --> 01:09:12,319

they are

2166

01:09:16,950 --> 01:09:15,120

yeah such a good point and i mean again

2167

01:09:17,669 --> 01:09:16,960

of course that's the lens in which these

2168

01:09:19,990 --> 01:09:17,679

guys

2169

01:09:21,189 --> 01:09:20,000

are going to look at this and also let's

2170

01:09:24,390 --> 01:09:21,199

say for instance

2171

01:09:26,789 --> 01:09:24,400

there is a valid uh

2172

01:09:28,070 --> 01:09:26,799

evidence that these things are surveying

2173

01:09:31,110 --> 01:09:28,080

or mapping

2174

01:09:32,789 --> 01:09:31,120

our our our world why why are they doing

2175

01:09:33,189 --> 01:09:32,799

that we need to know the motivation for

2176

01:09:38,550 --> 01:09:33,199

that

2177

01:09:40,309 --> 01:09:38,560

admittedly there's been a successive

2178

01:09:42,149 --> 01:09:40,319

series of revelations since the new york

2179

01:09:43,749 --> 01:09:42,159

times article right the videos came out

2180

01:09:45,749 --> 01:09:43,759

then they officially endorsed the videos

2181

01:09:47,669 --> 01:09:45,759

then the navy came forward and said

2182

01:09:49,349 --> 01:09:47,679

yes they acknowledge the videos and by

2183

01:09:51,269 --> 01:09:49,359

the way we're also formulating official

2184

01:09:52,950 --> 01:09:51,279

policy procedure for naval personnel to

2185

01:09:55,350 --> 01:09:52,960

report uaps

2186

01:09:56,790 --> 01:09:55,360

one little statement in the the naval

2187

01:09:59,110 --> 01:09:56,800

spokesman's comment

2188

01:10:00,870 --> 01:09:59,120

that most people don't seize upon and i

2189

01:10:03,110 --> 01:10:00,880

can tell you my eyebrows went up and the

2190

01:10:05,270 --> 01:10:03,120

hair on the back of my neck stood on end

2191

01:10:07,590 --> 01:10:05,280

it stated one of the reasons they were

2192

01:10:10,470 --> 01:10:07,600

doing this is due to the increased

2193

01:10:11,990 --> 01:10:10,480

frequency of sightings within military

2194

01:10:15,270 --> 01:10:12,000

operations areas

2195

01:10:16,630 --> 01:10:15,280

of these uaps that is a very telling

2196

01:10:18,149 --> 01:10:16,640

statement because

2197

01:10:19,910 --> 01:10:18,159

since the new york times article came

2198

01:10:22,229 --> 01:10:19,920

out in all these successive

2199

01:10:23,990 --> 01:10:22,239

revelations with regard to the uap task

2200

01:10:25,590 --> 01:10:24,000

force and other things

2201

01:10:27,669 --> 01:10:25,600

the fundamental question i've asked

2202

01:10:28,229 --> 01:10:27,679

myself having been doing this now for 31

2203

01:10:30,149 --> 01:10:28,239

years

2204

01:10:31,830 --> 01:10:30,159

and looking at decades-long denials on

2205

01:10:35,030 --> 01:10:31,840

the part of the united states government

2206

01:10:36,550 --> 01:10:35,040

military why now

2207

01:10:38,709 --> 01:10:36,560

why now are they acknowledging the

2208

01:10:39,669 --> 01:10:38,719

phenomenon why now are they coming out

2209

01:10:41,830 --> 01:10:39,679

more publicly

2210

01:10:42,790 --> 01:10:41,840

and talking about it why now are they

2211

01:10:46,390 --> 01:10:42,800

releasing

2212

01:10:48,310 --> 01:10:46,400

dod videos we have to ask that question

2213

01:10:49,510 --> 01:10:48,320

and i think the naval spokesman gave us

2214

01:10:51,830 --> 01:10:49,520

insight into that

2215

01:10:52,709 --> 01:10:51,840

when they stated due to the increased

2216

01:10:55,669 --> 01:10:52,719

frequency

2217

01:10:57,270 --> 01:10:55,679

so are they seeing this huge surge in

2218

01:10:58,470 --> 01:10:57,280

sightings credible sightings on the part

2219

01:11:01,669 --> 01:10:58,480

of their military

2220

01:11:03,430 --> 01:11:01,679

and if so if you're wired like lou

2221

01:11:06,229 --> 01:11:03,440

if you're wired like chris from a

2222

01:11:07,990 --> 01:11:06,239

defense intelligence standpoint

2223

01:11:09,350 --> 01:11:08,000

how could you not stand up and take

2224

01:11:11,110 --> 01:11:09,360

notice of that

2225

01:11:12,630 --> 01:11:11,120

these are the facts as we have it's an

2226

01:11:15,669 --> 01:11:12,640

elegant story exactly

2227

01:11:17,990 --> 01:11:15,679

really concerned yep um

2228

01:11:19,350 --> 01:11:18,000

wow we there's so many roads we could go

2229

01:11:21,830 --> 01:11:19,360

down with that man but um

2230

01:11:22,630 --> 01:11:21,840

i do want to i want to get to this

2231

01:11:24,870 --> 01:11:22,640

latest

2232

01:11:26,550 --> 01:11:24,880

endeavor that you're doing with uh mark

2233

01:11:28,790 --> 01:11:26,560

rudiger um yes

2234

01:11:30,870 --> 01:11:28,800

this is incredible for those watching

2235

01:11:33,910 --> 01:11:30,880

the video version of this episode

2236

01:11:36,870 --> 01:11:33,920

you will see to david's right

2237

01:11:38,390 --> 01:11:36,880

those huge massive file cabinets which

2238

01:11:41,030 --> 01:11:38,400

uh i'm drooling just

2239

01:11:42,790 --> 01:11:41,040

wondering what's in there um tell us all

2240

01:11:44,790 --> 01:11:42,800

about what's going on man please

2241

01:11:46,470 --> 01:11:44,800

well let me just say that there's 15

2242

01:11:47,189 --> 01:11:46,480

file cabinets that stretch behind me

2243

01:11:50,149 --> 01:11:47,199

here

2244

01:11:51,590 --> 01:11:50,159

on the on the other side this direction

2245

01:11:53,510 --> 01:11:51,600

just to orient you

2246

01:11:55,510 --> 01:11:53,520

are the 15 file cabinets you saw and

2247

01:11:56,950 --> 01:11:55,520

unidentified the black filing cabinets

2248

01:11:58,790 --> 01:11:56,960

for those that that maybe have the

2249

01:12:01,430 --> 01:11:58,800

episode recorded or such

2250

01:12:03,350 --> 01:12:01,440

but so there's 30 file cabinets here but

2251

01:12:04,070 --> 01:12:03,360

this row stretching all the way back

2252

01:12:06,870 --> 01:12:04,080

behind me

2253

01:12:09,110 --> 01:12:06,880

and then around uh these are the

2254

01:12:12,310 --> 01:12:09,120

historic kuffos

2255

01:12:14,229 --> 01:12:12,320

ufo case file collection these are also

2256

01:12:16,470 --> 01:12:14,239

the personal files of dr j

2257

01:12:17,270 --> 01:12:16,480

allen heineck and also contain the

2258

01:12:19,110 --> 01:12:17,280

original

2259

01:12:20,630 --> 01:12:19,120

project blue book material that jay

2260

01:12:22,870 --> 01:12:20,640

allen hynek took with him

2261

01:12:24,950 --> 01:12:22,880

at the conclusion of project blue book

2262

01:12:27,750 --> 01:12:24,960

now the back story on this

2263

01:12:28,870 --> 01:12:27,760

um kufos the center for ufo studies out

2264

01:12:30,950 --> 01:12:28,880

of chicago

2265

01:12:32,709 --> 01:12:30,960

uh had been wrestling with what to do

2266

01:12:35,270 --> 01:12:32,719

with the physical files

2267

01:12:37,030 --> 01:12:35,280

and that being said there has been the

2268

01:12:38,950 --> 01:12:37,040

lion's share of work being done

2269

01:12:40,950 --> 01:12:38,960

on the part of barry greenwood and jan

2270

01:12:44,229 --> 01:12:40,960

aldrige to try to get

2271

01:12:45,110 --> 01:12:44,239

these extensive files scanned digitized

2272

01:12:46,950 --> 01:12:45,120

preserved

2273

01:12:48,790 --> 01:12:46,960

and then ultimately made accessible to

2274

01:12:49,590 --> 01:12:48,800

the general ufo community and general

2275

01:12:52,709 --> 01:12:49,600

public

2276

01:12:55,990 --> 01:12:52,719

but it's been very slow in that process

2277

01:12:57,110 --> 01:12:56,000

so a series of events uh i i know kufos

2278

01:12:58,630 --> 01:12:57,120

very well i know

2279

01:13:00,950 --> 01:12:58,640

dr mark rodiger he's a friend and

2280

01:13:02,550 --> 01:13:00,960

colleague i've known him mark uh just by

2281

01:13:04,070 --> 01:13:02,560

virtue of the fact being in chicago

2282

01:13:05,669 --> 01:13:04,080

where kufos was and me being

2283

01:13:07,830 --> 01:13:05,679

being illinois state director for mufon

2284

01:13:09,350 --> 01:13:07,840

for seven or eight years afforded us the

2285

01:13:11,350 --> 01:13:09,360

opportunity to get to know each other to

2286

01:13:13,430 --> 01:13:11,360

work together in a couple instances

2287

01:13:15,910 --> 01:13:13,440

and uh i have the utmost respect for

2288

01:13:18,070 --> 01:13:15,920

mark and uh considering my dear friend

2289

01:13:19,270 --> 01:13:18,080

but working with the kufos board they

2290

01:13:20,790 --> 01:13:19,280

were struggling with

2291

01:13:23,750 --> 01:13:20,800

what's ultimately going to happen to the

2292

01:13:24,630 --> 01:13:23,760

files they knew of my passion for ufo

2293

01:13:27,030 --> 01:13:24,640

history

2294

01:13:28,470 --> 01:13:27,040

the archive that i've already started

2295

01:13:30,630 --> 01:13:28,480

but more importantly

2296

01:13:32,149 --> 01:13:30,640

my effort to try to digitize and

2297

01:13:32,950 --> 01:13:32,159

preserve a lot of the material that i

2298

01:13:35,110 --> 01:13:32,960

had

2299

01:13:36,310 --> 01:13:35,120

but through a successive series of

2300

01:13:39,270 --> 01:13:36,320

discussions

2301

01:13:41,189 --> 01:13:39,280

it was decided that uh i would be

2302

01:13:41,990 --> 01:13:41,199

willing to accept the files here my wife

2303

01:13:44,070 --> 01:13:42,000

and i

2304

01:13:46,870 --> 01:13:44,080

here in the research room but it was

2305

01:13:49,270 --> 01:13:46,880

predicated on this that

2306

01:13:51,110 --> 01:13:49,280

post covid hopefully very soon here in

2307

01:13:53,270 --> 01:13:51,120

2021

2308

01:13:54,310 --> 01:13:53,280

we will be having barry greenwood and

2309

01:13:56,390 --> 01:13:54,320

jan aldrige

2310

01:13:58,310 --> 01:13:56,400

flying out to albuquerque for extended

2311

01:14:00,070 --> 01:13:58,320

stays here at my home

2312

01:14:01,750 --> 01:14:00,080

my wife and i and family will be putting

2313

01:14:02,630 --> 01:14:01,760

them up as kind of live-in researcher

2314

01:14:05,350 --> 01:14:02,640

guests

2315

01:14:07,350 --> 01:14:05,360

uh for a week to two weeks at a stretch

2316

01:14:09,350 --> 01:14:07,360

and they will be working here in this

2317

01:14:12,229 --> 01:14:09,360

room at this table behind me

2318

01:14:14,790 --> 01:14:12,239

uh digitizing and scanning as many files

2319

01:14:17,350 --> 01:14:14,800

as they humanly can possibly do

2320

01:14:18,149 --> 01:14:17,360

now this will be a series of visits over

2321

01:14:19,910 --> 01:14:18,159

this year

2322

01:14:21,590 --> 01:14:19,920

and over the next probably two to three

2323

01:14:23,110 --> 01:14:21,600

years with the goal

2324

01:14:25,430 --> 01:14:23,120

of hopefully within two to three years

2325

01:14:27,030 --> 01:14:25,440

of having all of these files scanned

2326

01:14:28,630 --> 01:14:27,040

as i mentioned barry greenwood's done a

2327

01:14:30,630 --> 01:14:28,640

wonderful job he estimates he's done

2328

01:14:31,510 --> 01:14:30,640

between 20 30 percent of the files

2329

01:14:33,910 --> 01:14:31,520

already

2330

01:14:35,510 --> 01:14:33,920

but just to give you some context these

2331

01:14:36,870 --> 01:14:35,520

files literally stretch from the

2332

01:14:38,070 --> 01:14:36,880

beginning of the drawer all the way to

2333

01:14:40,470 --> 01:14:38,080

the back

2334

01:14:41,990 --> 01:14:40,480

i can barely get my hand in to pull out

2335

01:14:45,270 --> 01:14:42,000

some of these files and

2336

01:14:47,430 --> 01:14:45,280

again we call them the kufos files but

2337

01:14:49,110 --> 01:14:47,440

that's really an umbrella term these are

2338

01:14:52,950 --> 01:14:49,120

also donald kehoe's

2339

01:14:56,149 --> 01:14:52,960

nycap ufo files going back to the 1950s

2340

01:14:56,790 --> 01:14:56,159

and even earlier another group which was

2341

01:14:58,630 --> 01:14:56,800

extremely

2342

01:15:00,390 --> 01:14:58,640

uh pivotal in the early years of

2343

01:15:01,189 --> 01:15:00,400

civilian ufo research in the united

2344

01:15:04,390 --> 01:15:01,199

states

2345

01:15:05,750 --> 01:15:04,400

is csi new york civilian saucer

2346

01:15:07,590 --> 01:15:05,760

intelligence new york

2347

01:15:09,910 --> 01:15:07,600

ted bloacher and many other early

2348

01:15:10,390 --> 01:15:09,920

researchers amassed a considerable

2349

01:15:13,430 --> 01:15:10,400

amount

2350

01:15:14,950 --> 01:15:13,440

of civilian ufo files and in addition to

2351

01:15:15,830 --> 01:15:14,960

this we have a number of australian

2352

01:15:17,910 --> 01:15:15,840

cases

2353

01:15:18,950 --> 01:15:17,920

and as i mentioned earlier the original

2354

01:15:21,189 --> 01:15:18,960

project blue book

2355

01:15:23,270 --> 01:15:21,199

material that heinek took with him

2356

01:15:24,550 --> 01:15:23,280

what's interesting about best this ryan

2357

01:15:26,229 --> 01:15:24,560

and if you were drooling before you're

2358

01:15:28,310 --> 01:15:26,239

going to drool even more now

2359

01:15:30,390 --> 01:15:28,320

uh what's interesting is as you look

2360

01:15:33,350 --> 01:15:30,400

through hynix blue book files

2361

01:15:35,030 --> 01:15:33,360

he made a habit of crossing things out

2362

01:15:38,149 --> 01:15:35,040

and making notations in red

2363

01:15:39,990 --> 01:15:38,159

felt marker on a number of these

2364

01:15:42,070 --> 01:15:40,000

where blue book describes something as

2365

01:15:43,750 --> 01:15:42,080

ball lightning he would cross it out

2366

01:15:44,149 --> 01:15:43,760

with a red line and then right next to

2367

01:15:45,910 --> 01:15:44,159

it

2368

01:15:47,910 --> 01:15:45,920

unidentified and then would make some

2369

01:15:49,910 --> 01:15:47,920

marginalia or notation

2370

01:15:51,510 --> 01:15:49,920

you know did not follow through as they

2371

01:15:52,709 --> 01:15:51,520

should or should have been investigated

2372

01:15:54,630 --> 01:15:52,719

more thoroughly

2373

01:15:56,630 --> 01:15:54,640

so what's interesting is after all these

2374

01:15:58,709 --> 01:15:56,640

years not only do the files give us

2375

01:16:01,669 --> 01:15:58,719

information in the form of data

2376

01:16:03,590 --> 01:16:01,679

in the form of ufo case files it we get

2377

01:16:05,590 --> 01:16:03,600

insights into what heinek was thinking

2378

01:16:07,189 --> 01:16:05,600

in some cases with regard to the case

2379

01:16:08,870 --> 01:16:07,199

and with regard to blue books

2380

01:16:10,790 --> 01:16:08,880

approach and the way that they

2381

01:16:11,750 --> 01:16:10,800

investigated or more often than not did

2382

01:16:14,790 --> 01:16:11,760

not investigate

2383

01:16:16,390 --> 01:16:14,800

these cases and then lastly

2384

01:16:18,070 --> 01:16:16,400

i'd like to mention the fact that in

2385

01:16:19,750 --> 01:16:18,080

addition to these files

2386

01:16:21,189 --> 01:16:19,760

i have an entire file cabinet of

2387

01:16:24,709 --> 01:16:21,199

microfilm that i received

2388

01:16:28,149 --> 01:16:24,719

from jan aldrige and he has sent me

2389

01:16:29,990 --> 01:16:28,159

extensive uh reels of microfilm

2390

01:16:31,270 --> 01:16:30,000

and i have a machine right here i don't

2391

01:16:32,790 --> 01:16:31,280

know if you can see it on the camera for

2392

01:16:35,110 --> 01:16:32,800

those that are watching this

2393

01:16:36,630 --> 01:16:35,120

this was donated through a benefactor of

2394

01:16:37,110 --> 01:16:36,640

my research this is a five thousand

2395

01:16:40,070 --> 01:16:37,120

dollar

2396

01:16:42,149 --> 01:16:40,080

microfilm digitization machine and we're

2397

01:16:44,149 --> 01:16:42,159

starting the slow process of digitizing

2398

01:16:46,070 --> 01:16:44,159

all of these microfilms as well

2399

01:16:48,229 --> 01:16:46,080

to make accessible to the general public

2400

01:16:49,030 --> 01:16:48,239

in the next two to three years and some

2401

01:16:51,590 --> 01:16:49,040

of this has

2402

01:16:53,430 --> 01:16:51,600

per jan aldrige who's the leading ufo

2403

01:16:56,070 --> 01:16:53,440

historian in the united states

2404

01:16:57,669 --> 01:16:56,080

uh he said the general public the ufo

2405

01:16:59,990 --> 01:16:57,679

community has not seen some of this

2406

01:17:02,790 --> 01:17:00,000

historical material that's on these

2407

01:17:04,550 --> 01:17:02,800

so we're really excited to preserve the

2408

01:17:05,669 --> 01:17:04,560

material god forbid if anything happens

2409

01:17:07,430 --> 01:17:05,679

to the originals

2410

01:17:08,790 --> 01:17:07,440

but the ultimate goal of making it

2411

01:17:11,110 --> 01:17:08,800

accessible

2412

01:17:12,390 --> 01:17:11,120

now i always say short term you want to

2413

01:17:13,590 --> 01:17:12,400

see the files you got to come to

2414

01:17:15,110 --> 01:17:13,600

albuquerque i know that's cost

2415

01:17:16,149 --> 01:17:15,120

prohibitive and time prohibitive for

2416

01:17:19,189 --> 01:17:16,159

many people

2417

01:17:22,310 --> 01:17:19,199

however because the files which resided

2418

01:17:24,709 --> 01:17:22,320

in chicago since 1973

2419

01:17:27,030 --> 01:17:24,719

are now here in albuquerque for those in

2420

01:17:29,990 --> 01:17:27,040

arizona new mexico california

2421

01:17:31,110 --> 01:17:30,000

utah from this portion of the country

2422

01:17:34,149 --> 01:17:31,120

it's now maybe

2423

01:17:35,669 --> 01:17:34,159

more readily accessible and so for those

2424

01:17:36,950 --> 01:17:35,679

serious researchers that want to come

2425

01:17:39,189 --> 01:17:36,960

and do research

2426

01:17:40,870 --> 01:17:39,199

prior to receiving these files i've had

2427

01:17:41,430 --> 01:17:40,880

a lot of foot traffic through here from

2428

01:17:43,990 --> 01:17:41,440

local

2429

01:17:45,910 --> 01:17:44,000

regional and national ufo researchers

2430

01:17:48,950 --> 01:17:45,920

that have come to do research

2431

01:17:51,030 --> 01:17:48,960

now per mark rodinge we have here the

2432

01:17:52,390 --> 01:17:51,040

single largest collection of ufo case

2433

01:17:55,830 --> 01:17:52,400

files in the world

2434

01:17:57,110 --> 01:17:55,840

so short term i i know it may be an

2435

01:17:58,950 --> 01:17:57,120

inconvenience for many if you want to

2436

01:18:00,870 --> 01:17:58,960

come you may you can schedule time to

2437

01:18:03,110 --> 01:18:00,880

come and do research here

2438

01:18:05,030 --> 01:18:03,120

but we ultimately want to not tease you

2439

01:18:06,310 --> 01:18:05,040
with this information but rather

2440

01:18:08,390 --> 01:18:06,320
diligently work towards this

2441

01:18:09,830 --> 01:18:08,400
digitization effort to scan it all and

2442

01:18:11,189 --> 01:18:09,840
then we'll get it on a server we'll get

2443

01:18:12,709 --> 01:18:11,199
it on a website

2444

01:18:14,790 --> 01:18:12,719
to where the worldwide community will

2445

01:18:15,270 --> 01:18:14,800
have access to this rare body of ufo

2446

01:18:17,590 --> 01:18:15,280
data

2447

01:18:19,110 --> 01:18:17,600
and so to me in that sense it's one of

2448

01:18:20,950 --> 01:18:19,120
the most important projects that we can

2449

01:18:23,910 --> 01:18:20,960
be involved with right now

2450

01:18:25,030 --> 01:18:23,920
oh absolutely i mean just digitizing

2451

01:18:27,430 --> 01:18:25,040

anything nowadays

2452

01:18:28,790 --> 01:18:27,440

is essential we know we know that i mean

2453

01:18:31,430 --> 01:18:28,800

we live in an age where

2454

01:18:32,070 --> 01:18:31,440

everything is in the cloud and on the

2455

01:18:34,390 --> 01:18:32,080

computer

2456

01:18:35,189 --> 01:18:34,400

so the fact that these things still

2457

01:18:37,990 --> 01:18:35,199

exist

2458

01:18:39,669 --> 01:18:38,000

first and foremost thank god thank god

2459

01:18:41,750 --> 01:18:39,679

you were able to get your hands on them

2460

01:18:43,110 --> 01:18:41,760

and they went to someone who cares

2461

01:18:45,990 --> 01:18:43,120

enough to

2462

01:18:46,630 --> 01:18:46,000

to give that to the public to make it

2463

01:18:49,830 --> 01:18:46,640

available

2464

01:18:51,110 --> 01:18:49,840

so and again it gets back to what i said

2465

01:18:52,550 --> 01:18:51,120

you know it doesn't matter what we

2466

01:18:54,470 --> 01:18:52,560

believe it's rather what the data

2467

01:18:56,470 --> 01:18:54,480

reflects well here's the data

2468

01:18:58,149 --> 01:18:56,480

each one of these cases is a data set

2469

01:18:59,189 --> 01:18:58,159

and as i alluded to with the triangular

2470

01:19:01,510 --> 01:18:59,199

ufos

2471

01:19:02,229 --> 01:19:01,520

i already had amassed some cases that i

2472

01:19:05,110 --> 01:19:02,239

was looking at

2473

01:19:07,189 --> 01:19:05,120

showing patterns these additional data

2474

01:19:08,070 --> 01:19:07,199

sets have just reinforced that profile

2475

01:19:10,870 --> 01:19:08,080

those characteristics

2476

01:19:13,510 --> 01:19:10,880

that i've already outlined so the more

2477

01:19:15,189 --> 01:19:13,520

data we have the more data sets we have

2478

01:19:17,270 --> 01:19:15,199

and i've always said this in the absence

2479

01:19:18,950 --> 01:19:17,280

of physical evidence

2480

01:19:20,709 --> 01:19:18,960

this is the best evidence we have right

2481

01:19:23,350 --> 01:19:20,719

here

2482

01:19:23,830 --> 01:19:23,360

absolutely absolutely i love that and

2483

01:19:26,550 --> 01:19:23,840

and it's

2484

01:19:27,510 --> 01:19:26,560

again it's reinforcing the patterns that

2485

01:19:29,830 --> 01:19:27,520

you found

2486

01:19:30,870 --> 01:19:29,840

in your own personal research so i think

2487

01:19:33,030 --> 01:19:30,880

that is just

2488

01:19:34,950 --> 01:19:33,040

that's you can't get any better than

2489

01:19:36,630 --> 01:19:34,960

that and ryan your audience or

2490

01:19:38,149 --> 01:19:36,640

researchers out there that

2491

01:19:39,669 --> 01:19:38,159

eventually come here to look at the

2492

01:19:42,709 --> 01:19:39,679

files whether physically or

2493

01:19:44,870 --> 01:19:42,719

eventually digitally what other

2494

01:19:46,229 --> 01:19:44,880

patterns are going to emerge you know

2495

01:19:47,590 --> 01:19:46,239

and everyone comes at this from a

2496

01:19:49,189 --> 01:19:47,600

different perspective

2497

01:19:51,590 --> 01:19:49,199

i've always said the more eyes and

2498

01:19:54,470 --> 01:19:51,600

brains that we have applied to this data

2499

01:19:56,310 --> 01:19:54,480

here the better off we're going to be

2500

01:19:58,310 --> 01:19:56,320

you know no one is going to cr

2501

01:19:59,910 --> 01:19:58,320

i believe no one person is going to

2502

01:20:01,590 --> 01:19:59,920

crack the lid wide open on this i think

2503

01:20:03,750 --> 01:20:01,600

it's going to be a concerted effort

2504

01:20:05,270 --> 01:20:03,760

by objective researchers that are truly

2505

01:20:07,590 --> 01:20:05,280

looking at the data

2506

01:20:09,270 --> 01:20:07,600

and if i can show a pattern and they

2507

01:20:10,550 --> 01:20:09,280

show a pattern and we see that like a

2508

01:20:12,550 --> 01:20:10,560

venn diagram

2509

01:20:14,709 --> 01:20:12,560

guess what in certain circumstances

2510

01:20:16,390 --> 01:20:14,719

those patterns overlap

2511

01:20:18,070 --> 01:20:16,400

it's those baby steps there's not going

2512

01:20:19,750 --> 01:20:18,080

to be a eureka moment i don't believe

2513

01:20:23,030 --> 01:20:19,760

with regard to ufo research

2514

01:20:25,669 --> 01:20:23,040

it's the laborious tedious boring

2515

01:20:27,830 --> 01:20:25,679

i'm sorry to say in some cases research

2516

01:20:28,950 --> 01:20:27,840

of sifting through these reports to find

2517

01:20:30,790 --> 01:20:28,960

those patterns

2518

01:20:32,629 --> 01:20:30,800

that i think may lead to at least maybe

2519

01:20:33,990 --> 01:20:32,639

a glimmer even if we can crack that door

2520

01:20:37,110 --> 01:20:34,000

open slightly

2521

01:20:38,470 --> 01:20:37,120

it might open it up to other avenues or

2522

01:20:40,550 --> 01:20:38,480

other questions

2523

01:20:42,470 --> 01:20:40,560

you know i sometimes feel like we're so

2524

01:20:44,629 --> 01:20:42,480

dumb regarding the ufo subject we don't

2525

01:20:47,590 --> 01:20:44,639

even know the right questions to asks

2526

01:20:49,189 --> 01:20:47,600

you know to ask so maybe if we start

2527

01:20:50,709 --> 01:20:49,199

putting these patterns together

2528

01:20:52,390 --> 01:20:50,719

we might be able to start asking those

2529

01:20:55,990 --> 01:20:52,400

right questions

2530

01:20:58,709 --> 01:20:56,000

yeah exactly well i mean i guess

2531

01:21:00,870 --> 01:20:58,719

they bringing things to the most current

2532

01:21:03,910 --> 01:21:00,880

as we can just a few days ago

2533

01:21:06,310 --> 01:21:03,920

uh there was a ufo case

2534

01:21:07,270 --> 01:21:06,320

um pretty much above the skies in your

2535

01:21:09,750 --> 01:21:07,280

neck of the woods

2536

01:21:11,350 --> 01:21:09,760

in new mexico um are you familiar with

2537

01:21:14,229 --> 01:21:11,360

this case and um

2538

01:21:15,910 --> 01:21:14,239

yeah what do you make of it this uh yeah

2539

01:21:17,510 --> 01:21:15,920

tell us a little about this if you can

2540

01:21:19,270 --> 01:21:17,520

american airlines flight going from

2541

01:21:21,030 --> 01:21:19,280

cincinnati to uh phoenix

2542

01:21:22,709 --> 01:21:21,040

flying over new mexico northeast corner

2543

01:21:24,149 --> 01:21:22,719

of new mexico which is extremely rural

2544

01:21:25,350 --> 01:21:24,159

for those that aren't familiar with with

2545

01:21:28,229 --> 01:21:25,360

new mexico

2546

01:21:29,110 --> 01:21:28,239

um they encountered an unidentified

2547

01:21:30,870 --> 01:21:29,120

flying object

2548

01:21:32,629 --> 01:21:30,880

something that looked like a cruise

2549

01:21:34,310 --> 01:21:32,639

missile uh

2550

01:21:35,990 --> 01:21:34,320

i don't know if it nearly collided with

2551
01:21:37,350 --> 01:21:36,000
the plane but it was certainly enough to

2552
01:21:38,070 --> 01:21:37,360
really cause some excitement on the part

2553
01:21:41,590 --> 01:21:38,080
of the pilot

2554
01:21:42,629 --> 01:21:41,600
and co-pilot um and the audio was

2555
01:21:45,750 --> 01:21:42,639
actually recorded

2556
01:21:54,629 --> 01:21:45,760
by an aviation enthusiast who

2557
01:21:58,470 --> 01:21:56,709
have any targets up here we just had

2558
01:21:59,350 --> 01:21:58,480
something go right over the top of us

2559
01:22:01,189 --> 01:21:59,360
that

2560
01:22:03,189 --> 01:22:01,199
i hate to say this looked like a long

2561
01:22:05,030 --> 01:22:03,199
cylindrical object it almost looked like

2562
01:22:06,709 --> 01:22:05,040
a cruise missile type of thing moving

2563
01:22:07,669 --> 01:22:06,719

really fast that went right over the top

2564

01:22:09,430 --> 01:22:07,679

of them

2565

01:22:10,950 --> 01:22:09,440

i heard about it just like everyone else

2566

01:22:11,510 --> 01:22:10,960

and unfortunately at this point i know

2567

01:22:13,669 --> 01:22:11,520

nothing

2568

01:22:14,870 --> 01:22:13,679

more than anyone else who's read the

2569

01:22:17,189 --> 01:22:14,880

internet stories

2570

01:22:18,629 --> 01:22:17,199

but that occurred on the 21st which was

2571

01:22:21,350 --> 01:22:18,639

i believe sunday

2572

01:22:23,350 --> 01:22:21,360

and uh the subsequent day on monday i

2573

01:22:26,390 --> 01:22:23,360

filed a foyer request with the faa

2574

01:22:28,229 --> 01:22:26,400

to try to secure any and all recordings

2575

01:22:29,669 --> 01:22:28,239

uh because it may not that might not be

2576

01:22:31,030 --> 01:22:29,679

the only recording that little clip that

2577

01:22:33,350 --> 01:22:31,040

we have on the internet

2578

01:22:35,430 --> 01:22:33,360

um but i felt you know duty bound to

2579

01:22:37,270 --> 01:22:35,440

file a foia request with the faa

2580

01:22:38,629 --> 01:22:37,280

to secure any and all recordings

2581

01:22:40,390 --> 01:22:38,639

associated with this event as well as

2582

01:22:41,510 --> 01:22:40,400

any written documentation that we might

2583

01:22:42,950 --> 01:22:41,520

have so

2584

01:22:44,470 --> 01:22:42,960

that was just submitted on monday

2585

01:22:45,590 --> 01:22:44,480

obviously you know here it's only

2586

01:22:47,189 --> 01:22:45,600

thursday so

2587

01:22:48,950 --> 01:22:47,199

you know let's give it some time and see

2588

01:22:51,110 --> 01:22:48,960

if i can get that information and see

2589

01:22:53,430 --> 01:22:51,120

you know if additional insights come out

2590

01:22:55,510 --> 01:22:53,440

but it was interesting there's a local

2591

01:22:57,830 --> 01:22:55,520

albuquerque radio host that i do

2592

01:22:59,590 --> 01:22:57,840

live shows with and he's very interested

2593

01:22:59,990 --> 01:22:59,600

in the ufo subject and i emailed it to

2594

01:23:01,750 --> 01:23:00,000

him

2595

01:23:03,910 --> 01:23:01,760

i believe on monday after i'd filed my

2596

01:23:06,070 --> 01:23:03,920

foyer request and he called me

2597

01:23:07,510 --> 01:23:06,080

immediately and he was all excited

2598

01:23:09,990 --> 01:23:07,520

and he made the comment which i thought

2599

01:23:12,149 --> 01:23:10,000

was a very very astute observation

2600

01:23:13,990 --> 01:23:12,159

he goes this is why i have you on my

2601
01:23:14,790 --> 01:23:14,000
show he goes i'm trying to convey to

2602
01:23:16,709 --> 01:23:14,800
people

2603
01:23:17,990 --> 01:23:16,719
this i won't repeat the expletive he

2604
01:23:20,550 --> 01:23:18,000
used he goes this

2605
01:23:22,629 --> 01:23:20,560
blank isn't just obscure stuff that

2606
01:23:24,870 --> 01:23:22,639
happened in roswell in 1947

2607
01:23:26,310 --> 01:23:24,880
this stuff is ongoing and i thought that

2608
01:23:27,189 --> 01:23:26,320
was a really interesting valid point

2609
01:23:31,189 --> 01:23:27,199
that he brought up

2610
01:23:33,270 --> 01:23:31,199
and it does it demonstrates pilots

2611
01:23:34,870 --> 01:23:33,280
individuals civilians military

2612
01:23:38,310 --> 01:23:34,880
individuals are still seeing

2613
01:23:40,310 --> 01:23:38,320

unidentified objects ufos uaps call them

2614

01:23:43,189 --> 01:23:40,320

what they will

2615

01:23:45,030 --> 01:23:43,199

it continues and it's being cited by

2616

01:23:46,149 --> 01:23:45,040

credible witnesses the skeptics can say

2617

01:23:47,990 --> 01:23:46,159

all they want

2618

01:23:50,470 --> 01:23:48,000

and they the interesting thing about

2619

01:23:52,629 --> 01:23:50,480

skeptics i i don't often talk about this

2620

01:23:53,830 --> 01:23:52,639

is the statements that they make are

2621

01:23:56,149 --> 01:23:53,840

true

2622

01:23:58,149 --> 01:23:56,159

you know humans have bad perception well

2623

01:23:59,270 --> 01:23:58,159

that's true relative to a dog or to

2624

01:24:01,590 --> 01:23:59,280

other animals

2625

01:24:03,510 --> 01:24:01,600

um you know and that memory can be

2626
01:24:05,110 --> 01:24:03,520
fallible you know they use all of these

2627
01:24:07,110 --> 01:24:05,120
things which are true

2628
01:24:08,390 --> 01:24:07,120
but then they they generalize them to a

2629
01:24:10,950 --> 01:24:08,400
ridiculous degree

2630
01:24:12,070 --> 01:24:10,960
you know it's one thing to say ryan i'm

2631
01:24:14,149 --> 01:24:12,080
a bad observer

2632
01:24:15,669 --> 01:24:14,159
but if i told you i saw a red volkswagen

2633
01:24:16,550 --> 01:24:15,679
on the street right before i came on the

2634
01:24:17,750 --> 01:24:16,560
show

2635
01:24:19,990 --> 01:24:17,760
it's not to the extent that i

2636
01:24:21,910 --> 01:24:20,000
hallucinated and saw a red volkswagen i

2637
01:24:23,830 --> 01:24:21,920
probably saw a red volkswagen

2638
01:24:25,750 --> 01:24:23,840

but they take these things that are true

2639

01:24:27,910 --> 01:24:25,760

and magnify them and generalize them to

2640

01:24:30,149 --> 01:24:27,920

ridiculous degrees

2641

01:24:32,470 --> 01:24:30,159

at the end of the day you know as long

2642

01:24:34,870 --> 01:24:32,480

as reports are coming in

2643

01:24:36,790 --> 01:24:34,880

i think we should look at them again

2644

01:24:38,470 --> 01:24:36,800

knowing what we do know that

2645

01:24:40,550 --> 01:24:38,480

it's not just visual perception that

2646

01:24:41,750 --> 01:24:40,560

we're relying on it's radar confirmation

2647

01:24:43,830 --> 01:24:41,760

photographs

2648

01:24:45,750 --> 01:24:43,840

and other types of objective data that

2649

01:24:48,149 --> 01:24:45,760

we could look at and

2650

01:24:49,110 --> 01:24:48,159

i've often stated that i'm not a ufo

2651
01:24:51,030 --> 01:24:49,120
believer

2652
01:24:52,709 --> 01:24:51,040
i don't believe every story that comes

2653
01:24:54,070 --> 01:24:52,719
along quite the contrary i'm very

2654
01:24:56,629 --> 01:24:54,080
skeptical i like to vet

2655
01:24:57,990 --> 01:24:56,639
you know as many cases and reports as

2656
01:25:00,629 --> 01:24:58,000
best i can

2657
01:25:01,750 --> 01:25:00,639
um and it's like when you look at this

2658
01:25:03,910 --> 01:25:01,760
amount of data

2659
01:25:05,669 --> 01:25:03,920
just for an example you know we're

2660
01:25:07,270 --> 01:25:05,679
looking at thousands if not tens of

2661
01:25:09,110 --> 01:25:07,280
thousands of case files just sitting

2662
01:25:11,750 --> 01:25:09,120
right here next to me

2663
01:25:14,070 --> 01:25:11,760

it's not that i believe these reports

2664

01:25:16,629 --> 01:25:14,080

but how can you summarily discount

2665

01:25:17,350 --> 01:25:16,639

tens of thousands of eyewitnesses that's

2666

01:25:19,510 --> 01:25:17,360

what i say

2667

01:25:21,270 --> 01:25:19,520

don't believe it but you can't

2668

01:25:22,550 --> 01:25:21,280

arbitrarily disbelieve it all

2669

01:25:24,229 --> 01:25:22,560

and if you do i think you're being

2670

01:25:25,669 --> 01:25:24,239

intellectually dishonest with yourself

2671

01:25:29,430 --> 01:25:25,679

and others

2672

01:25:31,110 --> 01:25:29,440

absolutely again facts do not care

2673

01:25:32,870 --> 01:25:31,120

about your feelings that's what i always

2674

01:25:34,550 --> 01:25:32,880

tell people so no

2675

01:25:36,310 --> 01:25:34,560

you're right man you're so right and

2676

01:25:38,709 --> 01:25:36,320

with this current case i mean

2677

01:25:39,990 --> 01:25:38,719

again i knew i could count on you or or

2678

01:25:41,990 --> 01:25:40,000

john greenwald to be

2679

01:25:43,270 --> 01:25:42,000

all over this thing the minute it

2680

01:25:45,750 --> 01:25:43,280

happens well john

2681

01:25:47,750 --> 01:25:45,760

john's the master employees i i vow to

2682

01:25:49,270 --> 01:25:47,760

john that's his area but i

2683

01:25:51,189 --> 01:25:49,280

i just figured since i was here in new

2684

01:25:53,590 --> 01:25:51,199

mexico and since i knew local media

2685

01:25:56,390 --> 01:25:53,600

would be reaching out and talking to me

2686

01:25:58,229 --> 01:25:56,400

i felt i i would be remiss if i didn't

2687

01:26:00,870 --> 01:25:58,239

file a foia request you know it's like

2688

01:26:02,390 --> 01:26:00,880

you're in new mexico this just happened

2689

01:26:03,030 --> 01:26:02,400

and you're not doing anything about it

2690

01:26:04,390 --> 01:26:03,040

so

2691

01:26:06,229 --> 01:26:04,400

you know the best i can do is file a

2692

01:26:08,310 --> 01:26:06,239

foia request and hope for the best

2693

01:26:10,470 --> 01:26:08,320

all right dave we've discussed

2694

01:26:11,270 --> 01:26:10,480

everything i really wanted to dive into

2695

01:26:13,910 --> 01:26:11,280

personally

2696

01:26:15,669 --> 01:26:13,920

at the ufo researcher but now i've got

2697

01:26:18,070 --> 01:26:15,679

probably some of the most

2698

01:26:19,270 --> 01:26:18,080

amazing listener questions i've ever

2699

01:26:21,990 --> 01:26:19,280

gotten for a guest

2700

01:26:22,310 --> 01:26:22,000

so let's just let's run through these

2701
01:26:25,510 --> 01:26:22,320
man

2702
01:26:28,709 --> 01:26:25,520
um our first one comes from teddy zee

2703
01:26:30,950 --> 01:26:28,719
on patreon and he asks david

2704
01:26:31,910 --> 01:26:30,960
what is the best advice for someone that

2705
01:26:34,830 --> 01:26:31,920
is just getting

2706
01:26:36,149 --> 01:26:34,840
in to ufo research teddy's new to this

2707
01:26:38,709 --> 01:26:36,159
whole

2708
01:26:40,149 --> 01:26:38,719
thing that i do and uh what was the

2709
01:26:42,390 --> 01:26:40,159
craziest story

2710
01:26:43,910 --> 01:26:42,400
that you've heard from someone since you

2711
01:26:47,350 --> 01:26:43,920
started researching

2712
01:26:49,350 --> 01:26:47,360
sure no great questions uh first teddy

2713
01:26:51,350 --> 01:26:49,360

my heart goes out to you because i i

2714

01:26:52,950 --> 01:26:51,360

always feel sympathetic for someone

2715

01:26:55,350 --> 01:26:52,960

coming into this field now because

2716

01:26:58,390 --> 01:26:55,360

there's so much disinformation

2717

01:27:00,790 --> 01:26:58,400

misinformation and i hate to say it

2718

01:27:02,950 --> 01:27:00,800

but it has to be called out you know

2719

01:27:03,350 --> 01:27:02,960

charlatans and con artists and people

2720

01:27:05,910 --> 01:27:03,360

that

2721

01:27:06,709 --> 01:27:05,920

just are spouting conspiracy tales just

2722

01:27:08,870 --> 01:27:06,719

to spout

2723

01:27:10,390 --> 01:27:08,880

interesting tantalizing stories because

2724

01:27:13,590 --> 01:27:10,400

it helps them make money or

2725

01:27:15,990 --> 01:27:13,600

it generates book sales um you know

2726

01:27:17,750 --> 01:27:16,000

i would recommend that uh you know feel

2727

01:27:19,110 --> 01:27:17,760

free to reach out to me i can try to

2728

01:27:20,790 --> 01:27:19,120

steer you towards what i feel are

2729

01:27:22,629 --> 01:27:20,800

credible researchers today

2730

01:27:24,310 --> 01:27:22,639

i'd be happy to give you some guidance

2731

01:27:25,990 --> 01:27:24,320

in that respect but

2732

01:27:27,990 --> 01:27:26,000

the only thing i can recommend as kind

2733

01:27:31,350 --> 01:27:28,000

of a general guiding principle

2734

01:27:34,390 --> 01:27:31,360

don't take anybody's word for granted

2735

01:27:36,149 --> 01:27:34,400

including mine i always cite my sources

2736

01:27:37,750 --> 01:27:36,159

so people can go through and vet

2737

01:27:39,750 --> 01:27:37,760

and verify what i'm telling you is

2738

01:27:42,390 --> 01:27:39,760

accurate or at least okay

2739

01:27:43,910 --> 01:27:42,400

marlar quoted an appropriate source yes

2740

01:27:46,790 --> 01:27:43,920

i found it myself

2741

01:27:47,510 --> 01:27:46,800

so i would recomm recommend don't take

2742

01:27:49,750 --> 01:27:47,520

anybody

2743

01:27:50,950 --> 01:27:49,760

as offering the gospel truth try to

2744

01:27:52,870 --> 01:27:50,960

verify

2745

01:27:54,070 --> 01:27:52,880

at all times what information is being

2746

01:27:56,070 --> 01:27:54,080

conveyed

2747

01:27:57,270 --> 01:27:56,080

so that would probably be a general rule

2748

01:27:59,990 --> 01:27:57,280

as far as one of the most

2749

01:28:02,310 --> 01:28:00,000

bizarre reports i ever had there was a

2750

01:28:04,790 --> 01:28:02,320

case in saint louis missouri

2751
01:28:05,750 --> 01:28:04,800
and it was a couple it was a mother and

2752
01:28:08,390 --> 01:28:05,760
a daughter

2753
01:28:10,550 --> 01:28:08,400
and uh they lived very close to downtown

2754
01:28:14,070 --> 01:28:10,560
saint louis kind of south city

2755
01:28:16,149 --> 01:28:14,080
and they had called in to report

2756
01:28:17,110 --> 01:28:16,159
that they were having these repeated ufo

2757
01:28:18,550 --> 01:28:17,120
sightings

2758
01:28:19,990 --> 01:28:18,560
and and i don't think i've ever talked

2759
01:28:21,510 --> 01:28:20,000
about this one publicly so that's a

2760
01:28:24,470 --> 01:28:21,520
great question you asked

2761
01:28:25,270 --> 01:28:24,480
um myself and another mufon investigator

2762
01:28:27,830 --> 01:28:25,280
went there

2763
01:28:29,750 --> 01:28:27,840

and uh from missouri and we interviewed

2764

01:28:32,550 --> 01:28:29,760

the two ladies in their home

2765

01:28:35,030 --> 01:28:32,560

and they had some interesting stories

2766

01:28:36,870 --> 01:28:35,040

that were suggestive possibly of missing

2767

01:28:38,310 --> 01:28:36,880

time abduction

2768

01:28:40,229 --> 01:28:38,320

but they had reported having all of

2769

01:28:43,189 --> 01:28:40,239

these sightings so

2770

01:28:44,870 --> 01:28:43,199

uh at one point when we kind of had

2771

01:28:45,830 --> 01:28:44,880

wrapped up the initial series of

2772

01:28:47,990 --> 01:28:45,840

interviewing

2773

01:28:50,149 --> 01:28:48,000

uh i had asked well could we go outside

2774

01:28:50,629 --> 01:28:50,159

you had stated that you had seen an area

2775

01:28:53,430 --> 01:28:50,639

where

2776

01:28:54,550 --> 01:28:53,440

this 30-foot object had sat down and

2777

01:28:57,189 --> 01:28:54,560

kind of pressed down

2778

01:28:57,830 --> 01:28:57,199

the flowers in your garden and there's

2779

01:28:59,510 --> 01:28:57,840

like sure

2780

01:29:01,270 --> 01:28:59,520

we'll go out back and so they take us

2781

01:29:03,270 --> 01:29:01,280

out to the back of the house and then

2782

01:29:05,189 --> 01:29:03,280

much like south st louis the homes are

2783

01:29:06,950 --> 01:29:05,199

very close together with just very small

2784

01:29:08,709 --> 01:29:06,960

spaces in between

2785

01:29:10,070 --> 01:29:08,719

and they said it's actually the flower

2786

01:29:13,910 --> 01:29:10,080

bed on the side of the house

2787

01:29:16,149 --> 01:29:13,920

where it sat down and i walk over there

2788

01:29:18,390 --> 01:29:16,159

and i immediately notice first off

2789

01:29:21,430 --> 01:29:18,400

there's only probably at best

2790

01:29:22,950 --> 01:29:21,440

eight to ten feet between their house

2791

01:29:26,070 --> 01:29:22,960

and the neighbor's house

2792

01:29:27,830 --> 01:29:26,080

there's a small patch about four foot by

2793

01:29:29,270 --> 01:29:27,840

four foot of flowers

2794

01:29:31,030 --> 01:29:29,280

they were like tulips or something like

2795

01:29:33,669 --> 01:29:31,040

that i can't remember now

2796

01:29:35,750 --> 01:29:33,679

and sure enough they were pressed down

2797

01:29:38,149 --> 01:29:35,760

but we're talking a small area

2798

01:29:38,870 --> 01:29:38,159

no more than four foot by four foot and

2799

01:29:40,550 --> 01:29:38,880

then

2800

01:29:41,750 --> 01:29:40,560

it was interesting as i'm talking to

2801
01:29:43,189 --> 01:29:41,760
them and i'm saying so you said the

2802
01:29:45,270 --> 01:29:43,199
object was about 30 feet

2803
01:29:46,790 --> 01:29:45,280
in diameter oh yeah it was like 30 feet

2804
01:29:49,830 --> 01:29:46,800
and this is where it sat down

2805
01:29:51,189 --> 01:29:49,840
immediately there's issues with the

2806
01:29:52,470 --> 01:29:51,199
narrative that they're telling me based

2807
01:29:55,110 --> 01:29:52,480
on what i'm seeing

2808
01:29:56,550 --> 01:29:55,120
but then i notice just about six feet

2809
01:29:57,830 --> 01:29:56,560
further down the house was another

2810
01:29:59,990 --> 01:29:57,840
flower bed

2811
01:30:02,070 --> 01:30:00,000
and i noticed that the flowers there

2812
01:30:04,870 --> 01:30:02,080
were equally pressed down

2813
01:30:05,270 --> 01:30:04,880

what i also noticed was it was either

2814

01:30:08,310 --> 01:30:05,280

there

2815

01:30:09,110 --> 01:30:08,320

or a neighbor's cat was laying on the

2816

01:30:11,189 --> 01:30:09,120

flowers

2817

01:30:13,110 --> 01:30:11,199

that had pressed them down it didn't

2818

01:30:14,390 --> 01:30:13,120

take a rocket scientist to establish

2819

01:30:15,990 --> 01:30:14,400

that one

2820

01:30:18,870 --> 01:30:16,000

what they're telling me size-wise

2821

01:30:21,189 --> 01:30:18,880

doesn't fit the area in question and two

2822

01:30:23,590 --> 01:30:21,199

if that flower bed is the same type of

2823

01:30:25,510 --> 01:30:23,600

flowers and it's smashed down by a cat

2824

01:30:27,350 --> 01:30:25,520

more than likely the cat was responsible

2825

01:30:28,950 --> 01:30:27,360

for smashing this down

2826

01:30:30,470 --> 01:30:28,960

so that was just that was one that i

2827

01:30:31,189 --> 01:30:30,480

always remember is just kind of there

2828

01:30:33,910 --> 01:30:31,199

were other

2829

01:30:34,870 --> 01:30:33,920

incongruities inconsistencies in their

2830

01:30:37,590 --> 01:30:34,880

story

2831

01:30:38,790 --> 01:30:37,600

and i'm not calling these people liars

2832

01:30:40,790 --> 01:30:38,800

but you know a lot of people

2833

01:30:41,830 --> 01:30:40,800

truly believe we get back to that belief

2834

01:30:44,149 --> 01:30:41,840

word ryan

2835

01:30:44,950 --> 01:30:44,159

believe something happened but the

2836

01:30:46,470 --> 01:30:44,960

reality

2837

01:30:48,070 --> 01:30:46,480

may be something different and in this

2838

01:30:51,350 --> 01:30:48,080

case the facts pointed to the fact

2839

01:30:54,390 --> 01:30:51,360

that it just didn't add up right

2840

01:30:57,270 --> 01:30:54,400

and can you imagine dave all those files

2841

01:30:59,110 --> 01:30:57,280

you have in that office what percentage

2842

01:31:02,470 --> 01:30:59,120

of those could be explained by

2843

01:31:03,750 --> 01:31:02,480

a cat oh yeah absolutely in fact i will

2844

01:31:04,470 --> 01:31:03,760

tell you ryan and i'll tell your

2845

01:31:06,149 --> 01:31:04,480

audience

2846

01:31:07,510 --> 01:31:06,159

in just going through these since

2847

01:31:08,629 --> 01:31:07,520

november 3rd which is when they were

2848

01:31:11,430 --> 01:31:08,639

delivered here

2849

01:31:14,070 --> 01:31:11,440

uh i can tell you there are numerous uh

2850

01:31:17,189 --> 01:31:14,080

meteor sightings fireball sightings

2851
01:31:18,470 --> 01:31:17,199
which were called ufos but for all

2852
01:31:20,310 --> 01:31:18,480
intents and purposes

2853
01:31:21,910 --> 01:31:20,320
it was a it was a meteor it was a

2854
01:31:23,430 --> 01:31:21,920
fireball i mean

2855
01:31:25,110 --> 01:31:23,440
there's there was nothing anomalous it

2856
01:31:27,270 --> 01:31:25,120
didn't hover it was just

2857
01:31:29,669 --> 01:31:27,280
a point of light with sparks flying and

2858
01:31:32,470 --> 01:31:29,679
then it disintegrated or exploded

2859
01:31:34,070 --> 01:31:32,480
and there was no non-linear flight where

2860
01:31:36,310 --> 01:31:34,080
it made a right angle

2861
01:31:37,990 --> 01:31:36,320
um so if it looks like a duck quacks

2862
01:31:39,350 --> 01:31:38,000
like a duck it probably is a duck or in

2863
01:31:41,830 --> 01:31:39,360

this case a meteor

2864

01:31:43,189 --> 01:31:41,840

a meteor yeah or a cat laying in a

2865

01:31:44,950 --> 01:31:43,199

flower bed for sure

2866

01:31:46,709 --> 01:31:44,960

um well and i think i think that

2867

01:31:47,669 --> 01:31:46,719

stresses too like we've said so many

2868

01:31:50,629 --> 01:31:47,679

times tonight

2869

01:31:51,270 --> 01:31:50,639

um ufo researchers aren't there to prove

2870

01:31:53,590 --> 01:31:51,280

that

2871

01:31:55,189 --> 01:31:53,600

what people are seeing is alien it's our

2872

01:31:57,510 --> 01:31:55,199

job to do the opposite

2873

01:31:59,030 --> 01:31:57,520

to try to fight every convention

2874

01:32:01,270 --> 01:31:59,040

conventional explanation

2875

01:32:02,470 --> 01:32:01,280

other than that you know so when you're

2876

01:32:04,470 --> 01:32:02,480

left with just

2877

01:32:05,750 --> 01:32:04,480

that option then you've got a true

2878

01:32:06,950 --> 01:32:05,760

unknown and

2879

01:32:08,390 --> 01:32:06,960

i'm glad you brought this up right

2880

01:32:10,629 --> 01:32:08,400

because i it never comes up in

2881

01:32:13,750 --> 01:32:10,639

conversations or in shows like this

2882

01:32:16,550 --> 01:32:13,760

um the fact is again

2883

01:32:17,270 --> 01:32:16,560

skeptics attack ufo believers because

2884

01:32:18,390 --> 01:32:17,280

well they're

2885

01:32:21,910 --> 01:32:18,400

you know they're they're talking about

2886

01:32:25,110 --> 01:32:21,920

ufos and they see a ufo under every rock

2887

01:32:27,910 --> 01:32:25,120

well look myself and other researchers

2888

01:32:29,510 --> 01:32:27,920

don't come on to spend 15 to 20 minutes

2889

01:32:30,550 --> 01:32:29,520

to tell you about a case we investigated

2890

01:32:33,189 --> 01:32:30,560

that turned out to be

2891

01:32:34,790 --> 01:32:33,199

a military refueling operation we're not

2892

01:32:36,790 --> 01:32:34,800

going to waste your time with that

2893

01:32:38,550 --> 01:32:36,800

but even though we don't talk about it

2894

01:32:40,790 --> 01:32:38,560

it needs to be said that the vast

2895

01:32:43,110 --> 01:32:40,800

majority of ufo sightings that we do

2896

01:32:44,550 --> 01:32:43,120

receive like the fireball sightings we

2897

01:32:47,270 --> 01:32:44,560

were just talking about

2898

01:32:49,110 --> 01:32:47,280

um you know are reported it's that 90

2899

01:32:52,390 --> 01:32:49,120

percent noise to that 10

2900

01:32:55,430 --> 01:32:52,400

signal which is genuine ufos but

2901

01:32:56,950 --> 01:32:55,440

you know it's it's boring to talk about

2902

01:32:59,189 --> 01:32:56,960

you know a sighting that turned out to

2903

01:33:01,189 --> 01:32:59,199

be a refueling operation or it's boring

2904

01:33:02,550 --> 01:33:01,199

to talk about you know people

2905

01:33:04,870 --> 01:33:02,560

seeing something else that's just

2906

01:33:06,390 --> 01:33:04,880

prosaic you know we could talk about

2907

01:33:08,229 --> 01:33:06,400

those we probably brian and i would

2908

01:33:10,790 --> 01:33:08,239

probably bore you to tears but

2909

01:33:12,550 --> 01:33:10,800

um you know but we want to talk what we

2910

01:33:14,550 --> 01:33:12,560

focus on what we do talk about on these

2911

01:33:16,550 --> 01:33:14,560

shows what we do talk about on

2912

01:33:18,229 --> 01:33:16,560

television episodes and when we do

2913

01:33:20,310 --> 01:33:18,239

lecture across the country

2914

01:33:22,950 --> 01:33:20,320

are those that have you know passed the

2915

01:33:24,950 --> 01:33:22,960

sniff test if you will it's not military

2916

01:33:27,270 --> 01:33:24,960

it's not natural phenomenon these are

2917

01:33:28,790 --> 01:33:27,280

exhibiting unusual characteristics that

2918

01:33:31,430 --> 01:33:28,800

we need to look at

2919

01:33:33,030 --> 01:33:31,440

not believe but just look at you know

2920

01:33:35,030 --> 01:33:33,040

and again i don't mean to go off on an

2921

01:33:36,870 --> 01:33:35,040

anti-skeptic rant but you know the

2922

01:33:39,669 --> 01:33:36,880

skeptics they always you know

2923

01:33:41,030 --> 01:33:39,679

will dispense opinions and proclamations

2924

01:33:42,070 --> 01:33:41,040

without doing any research on the

2925

01:33:44,470 --> 01:33:42,080

subject

2926

01:33:45,830 --> 01:33:44,480

the january 5th case just an example the

2927

01:33:47,750 --> 01:33:45,840

january 5th case

2928

01:33:50,310 --> 01:33:47,760

uh these police officers went out and

2929

01:33:51,990 --> 01:33:50,320

they saw this triangular ufo

2930

01:33:53,590 --> 01:33:52,000

one of the famous skeptics at the time

2931

01:33:55,110 --> 01:33:53,600

about a year or so later was on a

2932

01:33:57,189 --> 01:33:55,120

documentary and he said well

2933

01:33:58,470 --> 01:33:57,199

these officers went out expecting to see

2934

01:34:00,070 --> 01:33:58,480

a ufo

2935

01:34:01,990 --> 01:34:00,080

none of the officers i interviewed

2936

01:34:04,070 --> 01:34:02,000

believed in ufos prior to this

2937

01:34:06,070 --> 01:34:04,080

some were open to it but none of them

2938

01:34:07,350 --> 01:34:06,080

were quote unquote ufo believers and in

2939

01:34:08,390 --> 01:34:07,360

fact some of them said

2940

01:34:09,750 --> 01:34:08,400

if you would have came in here a year

2941

01:34:12,149 --> 01:34:09,760

ago telling me you were investigating

2942

01:34:14,229 --> 01:34:12,159

ufos i would have said there's the door

2943

01:34:16,070 --> 01:34:14,239

and so but but they make these

2944

01:34:17,350 --> 01:34:16,080

statements like they know the witnesses

2945

01:34:19,030 --> 01:34:17,360

they've been on location they've

2946

01:34:21,510 --> 01:34:19,040

interviewed him but they haven't

2947

01:34:22,790 --> 01:34:21,520

and that's where rightly or wrongly if

2948

01:34:24,790 --> 01:34:22,800

you like the skeptics or you like the

2949

01:34:25,750 --> 01:34:24,800

ufo believers or the researchers i

2950

01:34:27,350 --> 01:34:25,760

should say

2951
01:34:29,910 --> 01:34:27,360
at least the researchers go out and do

2952
01:34:31,430 --> 01:34:29,920
the legwork as opposed to sitting back

2953
01:34:33,510 --> 01:34:31,440
in in their their recliner

2954
01:34:35,910 --> 01:34:33,520
in california or wherever they're at and

2955
01:34:37,669 --> 01:34:35,920
just make proclamations based on nothing

2956
01:34:39,030 --> 01:34:37,679
and they talk about science they say

2957
01:34:41,669 --> 01:34:39,040
they're scientists

2958
01:34:42,950 --> 01:34:41,679
they're the antithesis of science they

2959
01:34:44,709 --> 01:34:42,960
don't collect the data and then

2960
01:34:47,510 --> 01:34:44,719
formulate hypotheses they just

2961
01:34:49,910 --> 01:34:47,520
arbitrarily assign an explanation in

2962
01:34:52,390 --> 01:34:49,920
absence of even looking at the evidence

2963
01:34:53,590 --> 01:34:52,400

exactly it's extremely irresponsible i

2964

01:34:55,830 --> 01:34:53,600

couldn't agree with you more

2965

01:34:57,910 --> 01:34:55,840

um all right here's another one from

2966

01:35:01,189 --> 01:34:57,920

robert mcgee on patreon

2967

01:35:04,470 --> 01:35:01,199

he asks what is the uh the single

2968

01:35:06,870 --> 01:35:04,480

most well documented and proven triangle

2969

01:35:09,109 --> 01:35:06,880

ufo sighting in your opinion david

2970

01:35:12,149 --> 01:35:09,119

anything come to mind

2971

01:35:14,310 --> 01:35:12,159

that's a really hard one

2972

01:35:16,390 --> 01:35:14,320

there's so many uh i don't mean to evade

2973

01:35:17,830 --> 01:35:16,400

the question i would probably say just

2974

01:35:19,109 --> 01:35:17,840

off the top of my head and i could be

2975

01:35:22,149 --> 01:35:19,119

wrong but i'm just going with

2976

01:35:25,270 --> 01:35:22,159

what comes to mind is the famous belgian

2977

01:35:27,590 --> 01:35:25,280

sighting where you had an off-duty

2978

01:35:29,270 --> 01:35:27,600

jean-darm who was hosting a house party

2979

01:35:31,430 --> 01:35:29,280

he and his guests were seeing these

2980

01:35:33,189 --> 01:35:31,440

objects with the triangular

2981

01:35:35,430 --> 01:35:33,199

lighting configuration flying around in

2982

01:35:38,229 --> 01:35:35,440

the sky making erratic maneuvers

2983

01:35:39,350 --> 01:35:38,239

and then he contacted the local air

2984

01:35:41,669 --> 01:35:39,360

force base

2985

01:35:43,510 --> 01:35:41,679

they checked with the four separate nato

2986

01:35:46,390 --> 01:35:43,520

ground-based tracking stations

2987

01:35:46,950 --> 01:35:46,400

uh that were all tracking this you know

2988

01:35:49,430 --> 01:35:46,960

unknown

2989

01:35:51,030 --> 01:35:49,440

radar target at the exact same location

2990

01:35:52,149 --> 01:35:51,040

that the witnesses on the ground were

2991

01:35:53,990 --> 01:35:52,159

observing it

2992

01:35:56,149 --> 01:35:54,000

and then again this is what precipitated

2993

01:35:58,629 --> 01:35:56,159

the launch of uh the f-16

2994

01:36:00,149 --> 01:35:58,639

piloted by yves mielsberg who was the

2995

01:36:02,390 --> 01:36:00,159

the belgian pilot who's only done i

2996

01:36:04,149 --> 01:36:02,400

think two public interviews about this

2997

01:36:06,550 --> 01:36:04,159

he repeatedly locked on with his

2998

01:36:07,990 --> 01:36:06,560

on-board radar as soon as he locked on

2999

01:36:09,750 --> 01:36:08,000

one could almost surmise that it's

3000

01:36:11,270 --> 01:36:09,760

almost as if it detected that much like

3001

01:36:13,590 --> 01:36:11,280

our jet fighters can

3002

01:36:15,430 --> 01:36:13,600

and as soon as he would achieve lock-on

3003

01:36:17,430 --> 01:36:15,440

the object would peel away at incredible

3004

01:36:19,270 --> 01:36:17,440

speeds either increasing or decreasing

3005

01:36:21,270 --> 01:36:19,280

at incredible altitudes

3006

01:36:22,550 --> 01:36:21,280

he would then close on the object again

3007

01:36:25,109 --> 01:36:22,560

he would lock on

3008

01:36:26,149 --> 01:36:25,119

it would repeat the same thing you know

3009

01:36:28,390 --> 01:36:26,159

you can chalk up

3010

01:36:29,510 --> 01:36:28,400

coincidence or you know prosaic

3011

01:36:31,510 --> 01:36:29,520

explanations

3012

01:36:33,430 --> 01:36:31,520

but i think that one because of all the

3013

01:36:35,109 --> 01:36:33,440

disparate witnesses because of all the

3014

01:36:37,270 --> 01:36:35,119

different types of sensing equipment

3015

01:36:39,109 --> 01:36:37,280

ground-based radar airborne radar

3016

01:36:41,830 --> 01:36:39,119

the fact that he achieved multiple

3017

01:36:45,270 --> 01:36:41,840

lock-ons only for it to appear to react

3018

01:36:46,870 --> 01:36:45,280

to that to me that is probably one of

3019

01:36:48,310 --> 01:36:46,880

the more compelling i mean ideally we

3020

01:36:50,390 --> 01:36:48,320

want physical evidence we all want

3021

01:36:51,510 --> 01:36:50,400

physical evidence with regard to ufos

3022

01:36:53,430 --> 01:36:51,520

but i think that's one of the most

3023

01:36:54,550 --> 01:36:53,440

credible and i might add

3024

01:36:56,870 --> 01:36:54,560

getting back to what we alluded to

3025

01:36:59,350 --> 01:36:56,880

earlier ryan the provenance

3026

01:37:01,109 --> 01:36:59,360

we have the the belgian air force that

3027

01:37:02,070 --> 01:37:01,119

acknowledged this that released the

3028

01:37:05,750 --> 01:37:02,080

radar

3029

01:37:06,870 --> 01:37:05,760

information i mean i then colonel later

3030

01:37:09,189 --> 01:37:06,880

general de brauer

3031

01:37:10,310 --> 01:37:09,199

acknowledged all of this and still today

3032

01:37:12,229 --> 01:37:10,320

acknowledges it

3033

01:37:14,550 --> 01:37:12,239

so yeah i would say that's probably one

3034

01:37:17,910 --> 01:37:14,560

of the best evidentiary cases for

3035

01:37:18,950 --> 01:37:17,920

triangular ufos i love it yeah and

3036

01:37:22,229 --> 01:37:18,960

you're right um

3037

01:37:24,149 --> 01:37:22,239

in in lieu of having the craft on the

3038

01:37:26,070 --> 01:37:24,159

ground and being able to study it

3039

01:37:27,430 --> 01:37:26,080

uh if the air force is releasing their

3040

01:37:30,390 --> 01:37:27,440

data on this event

3041

01:37:31,750 --> 01:37:30,400

that's all we could ask for um oh this

3042

01:37:34,870 --> 01:37:31,760

is an interesting one um

3043

01:37:38,070 --> 01:37:34,880

dan on reddit asks is there

3044

01:37:40,709 --> 01:37:38,080

any observed connections between

3045

01:37:42,470 --> 01:37:40,719

triangle sightings and saucer sightings

3046

01:37:45,270 --> 01:37:42,480

or have you ever come across

3047

01:37:46,870 --> 01:37:45,280

reports where different types of ufos

3048

01:37:49,430 --> 01:37:46,880

were seen at the same time

3049

01:37:50,550 --> 01:37:49,440

you ever seen a saucer trailing behind a

3050

01:37:52,229 --> 01:37:50,560

triangle dave

3051

01:37:53,990 --> 01:37:52,239

actually well i haven't i don't know if

3052

01:37:54,470 --> 01:37:54,000

i have any saucers trailing a triangle

3053

01:37:55,669 --> 01:37:54,480

but

3054

01:37:57,030 --> 01:37:55,679

that's a great question and it's

3055

01:37:58,390 --> 01:37:57,040

actually one of the characteristics i

3056

01:38:01,109 --> 01:37:58,400

outlined in my book

3057

01:38:01,910 --> 01:38:01,119

and i have other cases since then again

3058

01:38:03,350 --> 01:38:01,920

bolstering what i

3059

01:38:06,149 --> 01:38:03,360

already outlined in the book back in

3060

01:38:08,310 --> 01:38:06,159

2013 uh there was a famous uh

3061

01:38:10,229 --> 01:38:08,320

uh case uh not a famous case but a

3062

01:38:12,470 --> 01:38:10,239

well-documented case i should say

3063

01:38:13,990 --> 01:38:12,480

uh back from november or i'm sorry april

3064

01:38:16,709 --> 01:38:14,000
of 1958

3065

01:38:18,950 --> 01:38:16,719
in denmark uh and i include this in my

3066

01:38:22,229 --> 01:38:18,960
book it was over the village of bro here

3067

01:38:23,030 --> 01:38:22,239
in denmark where a woman observed a

3068

01:38:24,550 --> 01:38:23,040
large black

3069

01:38:27,030 --> 01:38:24,560
silent triangle hovering over the

3070

01:38:30,229 --> 01:38:27,040
village and she then described as if

3071

01:38:32,870 --> 01:38:30,239
that wasn't bizarre enough in 1958 uh

3072

01:38:34,390 --> 01:38:32,880
she then described uh a series of

3073

01:38:37,189 --> 01:38:34,400
horseshoe-shaped

3074

01:38:39,030 --> 01:38:37,199
objects flying out of the triangle each

3075

01:38:40,550 --> 01:38:39,040
emitting a very bright light

3076
01:38:42,790 --> 01:38:40,560
now what's interesting and i mentioned

3077
01:38:44,070 --> 01:38:42,800
this earlier if we just had this one

3078
01:38:45,830 --> 01:38:44,080
woman's testimony

3079
01:38:47,669 --> 01:38:45,840
yeah you could believe it or discount it

3080
01:38:49,350 --> 01:38:47,679
you know it's up to you

3081
01:38:51,430 --> 01:38:49,360
this was in a reuters news service

3082
01:38:52,470 --> 01:38:51,440
article and the reuters article goes on

3083
01:38:54,629 --> 01:38:52,480
to state

3084
01:38:57,030 --> 01:38:54,639
reuters was able to confirm the woman's

3085
01:38:58,950 --> 01:38:57,040
siding with at least 20 other villagers

3086
01:39:01,109 --> 01:38:58,960
so we had a multiple witness account of

3087
01:39:04,310 --> 01:39:01,119
this describing not only a black

3088
01:39:05,510 --> 01:39:04,320

silent low hanging triangle but these

3089

01:39:08,070 --> 01:39:05,520

objects coming out

3090

01:39:10,149 --> 01:39:08,080

now conversely there are other accounts

3091

01:39:12,709 --> 01:39:10,159

of these triangles where objects are

3092

01:39:14,870 --> 01:39:12,719

going in to the triangle the belgian

3093

01:39:16,390 --> 01:39:14,880

wave they had this red orb or light that

3094

01:39:18,629 --> 01:39:16,400

would fly around independent and then

3095

01:39:21,910 --> 01:39:18,639

would return to the belly of the object

3096

01:39:23,590 --> 01:39:21,920

um that's just one case uh there was a

3097

01:39:25,910 --> 01:39:23,600

famous case uh

3098

01:39:27,030 --> 01:39:25,920

it was a british overseas airway

3099

01:39:30,229 --> 01:39:27,040

corporation

3100

01:39:33,590 --> 01:39:30,239

flight near nova scotia

3101

01:39:35,189 --> 01:39:33,600

and this object was seen in 1954

3102

01:39:37,350 --> 01:39:35,199

and i talked about it in my book this

3103

01:39:40,229 --> 01:39:37,360

garnered worldwide media attention

3104

01:39:40,470 --> 01:39:40,239

uh captain howard was the pilot who was

3105

01:39:43,510 --> 01:39:40,480

a

3106

01:39:53,830 --> 01:39:43,520

he

3107

01:39:57,109 --> 01:39:53,840

for

3108

01:39:59,830 --> 01:39:57,119

about uh 15 or 20 minutes at least

3109

01:40:01,750 --> 01:39:59,840

and what they saw originally looked like

3110

01:40:05,350 --> 01:40:01,760

an antique telephone receiver

3111

01:40:08,149 --> 01:40:05,360

upside down and then they noticed

3112

01:40:09,109 --> 01:40:08,159

on each side were three objects three

3113

01:40:11,270 --> 01:40:09,119

black dots

3114

01:40:12,470 --> 01:40:11,280

on each side that were flanking this

3115

01:40:15,430 --> 01:40:12,480

object

3116

01:40:17,189 --> 01:40:15,440

captain howard described the parent

3117

01:40:19,270 --> 01:40:17,199

object or the main object

3118

01:40:21,030 --> 01:40:19,280

that appeared to change shape as they

3119

01:40:22,149 --> 01:40:21,040

were observing it over this extended

3120

01:40:24,070 --> 01:40:22,159

period of time

3121

01:40:25,350 --> 01:40:24,080

and at one point he sketches and

3122

01:40:26,790 --> 01:40:25,360

describes and i have a lot of the

3123

01:40:29,189 --> 01:40:26,800

original news clippings from the time

3124

01:40:32,229 --> 01:40:29,199

period as well as copies

3125

01:40:34,310 --> 01:40:32,239

the object being a triangle and

3126

01:40:36,310 --> 01:40:34,320

uh his attention the captain's attention

3127

01:40:38,310 --> 01:40:36,320

was turned away at one point

3128

01:40:40,950 --> 01:40:38,320

first officer lee boyd continued to

3129

01:40:42,629 --> 01:40:40,960

observe this series of essentially seven

3130

01:40:45,990 --> 01:40:42,639

objects the main object and

3131

01:40:47,350 --> 01:40:46,000

six attendant objects and then his

3132

01:40:50,229 --> 01:40:47,360

while captain howard's attention was

3133

01:40:52,229 --> 01:40:50,239

diverted away he turns back

3134

01:40:54,550 --> 01:40:52,239

and he asked the officer the first

3135

01:40:55,350 --> 01:40:54,560

officer where did the small objects go i

3136

01:40:57,430 --> 01:40:55,360

don't see them

3137

01:41:00,070 --> 01:40:57,440

and officer lee boyd responded it looked

3138

01:41:03,270 --> 01:41:00,080

like they went into the larger one

3139

01:41:05,669 --> 01:41:03,280

so these are very early cases by pilots

3140

01:41:07,669 --> 01:41:05,679

describing an early triangular ufo

3141

01:41:10,709 --> 01:41:07,679

report with attendant or you know

3142

01:41:12,149 --> 01:41:10,719

objects along with them one of the other

3143

01:41:13,990 --> 01:41:12,159

characteristics that i see

3144

01:41:15,669 --> 01:41:14,000

in a number of reports and i almost

3145

01:41:17,030 --> 01:41:15,679

listed it as a common characteristic but

3146

01:41:18,790 --> 01:41:17,040

i felt like i just didn't have enough

3147

01:41:21,030 --> 01:41:18,800

cases to really warrant that

3148

01:41:22,470 --> 01:41:21,040

but it is a common theme with a handful

3149

01:41:23,910 --> 01:41:22,480

of accounts now

3150

01:41:25,590 --> 01:41:23,920

is the fact that these triangles have

3151

01:41:29,189 --> 01:41:25,600

often been seen with rectangular

3152

01:41:31,590 --> 01:41:29,199

ufos uh in the january 5th 2000 case

3153

01:41:32,470 --> 01:41:31,600

a later witness came forward stating

3154

01:41:37,350 --> 01:41:32,480

they saw

3155

01:41:40,550 --> 01:41:37,360

triangle in the same portion of the sky

3156

01:41:41,990 --> 01:41:40,560

uh the the uh november 29th evening that

3157

01:41:43,030 --> 01:41:42,000

started the whole belgian wave that i

3158

01:41:46,470 --> 01:41:43,040

alluded to

3159

01:41:49,510 --> 01:41:46,480

um that case the gendarmes

3160

01:41:51,750 --> 01:41:49,520

saw two triangles in the sky

3161

01:41:52,790 --> 01:41:51,760

and then the dispatcher albert kreutz

3162

01:41:54,390 --> 01:41:52,800

and yupon

3163

01:41:56,149 --> 01:41:54,400

stepped out on his balcony to see if he

3164

01:41:57,590 --> 01:41:56,159

could see anything and he wasn't in the

3165

01:41:59,189 --> 01:41:57,600

immediate proximity

3166

01:42:01,270 --> 01:41:59,199

but he was laughing at the whole thing

3167

01:42:03,990 --> 01:42:01,280

he steps out and he sketched

3168

01:42:05,830 --> 01:42:04,000

a rectangular object had kind of the

3169

01:42:07,430 --> 01:42:05,840

dimensions of like a shoe box

3170

01:42:08,870 --> 01:42:07,440

with a bright light at each corner of

3171

01:42:10,550 --> 01:42:08,880

the rectangle

3172

01:42:12,390 --> 01:42:10,560

so you have triangles being reported in

3173

01:42:13,350 --> 01:42:12,400

the area and a rectangle with lights in

3174

01:42:16,390 --> 01:42:13,360

each corner

3175

01:42:17,750 --> 01:42:16,400

i found an aprofile an apro case from

3176

01:42:20,550 --> 01:42:17,760

their apro bulletin

3177

01:42:21,030 --> 01:42:20,560

from the late 70s where a woman in new

3178

01:42:22,709 --> 01:42:21,040

york

3179

01:42:24,229 --> 01:42:22,719

had just arrived home from grocery

3180

01:42:26,310 --> 01:42:24,239

shopping and they saw a triangular

3181

01:42:27,830 --> 01:42:26,320

object fly over their neighborhood

3182

01:42:30,070 --> 01:42:27,840

they went in to start taking the

3183

01:42:30,790 --> 01:42:30,080

groceries in and as they came out he

3184

01:42:34,310 --> 01:42:30,800

then saw

3185

01:42:35,990 --> 01:42:34,320

a rectangular object with the exact same

3186

01:42:37,669 --> 01:42:36,000

description in sketch and in my book i

3187

01:42:39,510 --> 01:42:37,679

put them side by side

3188

01:42:40,870 --> 01:42:39,520

with a bright light at each corner of

3189

01:42:44,070 --> 01:42:40,880

the rectangle

3190

01:42:45,189 --> 01:42:44,080

oh wow so coincidence upon coincidence

3191

01:42:47,189 --> 01:42:45,199

which you can write off

3192

01:42:49,350 --> 01:42:47,199

but i have other cases where they're

3193

01:42:51,030 --> 01:42:49,360

describing similar things so

3194

01:42:53,030 --> 01:42:51,040

this is why i'm anxious to dive into

3195

01:42:54,790 --> 01:42:53,040

these files to see what else i can find

3196

01:42:57,910 --> 01:42:54,800

out in other cases that might

3197

01:43:00,709 --> 01:42:57,920

show similarities right wow

3198

01:43:01,990 --> 01:43:00,719

and i mean your ability to just rattle

3199

01:43:03,910 --> 01:43:02,000

off names and dates

3200

01:43:05,830 --> 01:43:03,920

and everything just as sounds we gave

3201

01:43:08,830 --> 01:43:05,840

it's an art form in itself but um

3202

01:43:10,470 --> 01:43:08,840

that's great because as age progresses i

3203

01:43:13,910 --> 01:43:10,480

might

3204

01:43:15,910 --> 01:43:13,920

yeah i'm starting to feel that man um uh

3205

01:43:18,629 --> 01:43:15,920

well it reminds me so much of something

3206

01:43:19,270 --> 01:43:18,639

like the uh tehran ufo incident as well

3207

01:43:22,229 --> 01:43:19,280

these like

3208

01:43:23,350 --> 01:43:22,239

they're almost like drones coming out of

3209

01:43:25,270 --> 01:43:23,360

the main

3210

01:43:27,430 --> 01:43:25,280

whatever you want to call it mothership

3211

01:43:29,830 --> 01:43:27,440

let's say for lack of a better term

3212

01:43:31,750 --> 01:43:29,840

and like scouting out the area before

3213

01:43:33,030 --> 01:43:31,760

the the major craft comes in or

3214

01:43:34,550 --> 01:43:33,040

something i don't know

3215

01:43:36,390 --> 01:43:34,560

it's fascinating you bring that up ryan

3216

01:43:37,189 --> 01:43:36,400

because you're absolutely correct you

3217

01:43:38,550 --> 01:43:37,199

know they had this

3218

01:43:40,870 --> 01:43:38,560

object that was jettisoned from the

3219

01:43:41,430 --> 01:43:40,880

parent object in addition to that if you

3220

01:43:43,830 --> 01:43:41,440

recall

3221

01:43:44,870 --> 01:43:43,840

uh i believe it was uh the pilot was

3222

01:43:47,910 --> 01:43:44,880

jafari

3223

01:43:49,510 --> 01:43:47,920

he he repeatedly locked on with onboard

3224

01:43:51,669 --> 01:43:49,520

radar if you recall

3225

01:43:53,109 --> 01:43:51,679

only contrary to the belgian wave where

3226

01:43:55,590 --> 01:43:53,119

the object peeled away

3227

01:43:56,229 --> 01:43:55,600

every time he locked on he lost systems

3228

01:43:59,270 --> 01:43:56,239

control

3229

01:44:02,070 --> 01:43:59,280

of his jet and had to pull away

3230

01:44:02,629 --> 01:44:02,080

but he did that repeatedly so again to

3231

01:44:05,270 --> 01:44:02,639

your point

3232

01:44:05,990 --> 01:44:05,280

patterns in the data there seems to be a

3233

01:44:09,510 --> 01:44:06,000

response

3234

01:44:11,590 --> 01:44:09,520

in reaction to the radar lock-on

3235

01:44:13,350 --> 01:44:11,600

wow yeah well that actually bleeds

3236

01:44:16,070 --> 01:44:13,360

perfectly into this next

3237

01:44:18,310 --> 01:44:16,080

question dave uh this comes from bret on

3238

01:44:20,629 --> 01:44:18,320

reddit and talk about data here we go

3239

01:44:23,030 --> 01:44:20,639

what does mr marlar think of the june

3240

01:44:24,950 --> 01:44:23,040

2001 report published by

3241

01:44:26,870 --> 01:44:24,960

the national institute for discovery

3242

01:44:29,030 --> 01:44:26,880

science which found that quote the

3243

01:44:32,229 --> 01:44:29,040

triangle deltoid aircraft

3244

01:44:33,270 --> 01:44:32,239

spotted over 500 spotted by over 500

3245

01:44:35,590 --> 01:44:33,280

eyewitnesses

3246

01:44:38,629 --> 01:44:35,600

in the last decade um putting together

3247

01:44:40,149 --> 01:44:38,639

muban nids and larry hatch's data

3248

01:44:42,470 --> 01:44:40,159

are possibly consistent with the

3249

01:44:43,910 --> 01:44:42,480

deployment of unacknowledged aircraft

3250

01:44:46,070 --> 01:44:43,920

from and between

3251

01:44:48,229 --> 01:44:46,080

air mobility command and air force

3252

01:44:51,270 --> 01:44:48,239

material command basis

3253

01:44:52,390 --> 01:44:51,280

man that was a technical question on

3254

01:44:55,510 --> 01:44:52,400

that one

3255

01:44:57,270 --> 01:44:55,520

well again we cannot rule out military

3256

01:44:57,990 --> 01:44:57,280

aircraft with some of these triangle

3257

01:45:01,270 --> 01:44:58,000

reports i

3258

01:45:02,310 --> 01:45:01,280

i can see that you know very loudly

3259

01:45:05,270 --> 01:45:02,320

we can i don't know what

3260

01:45:07,270 --> 01:45:05,280

state-of-the-art technology was in 2001

3261

01:45:08,790 --> 01:45:07,280

or today so i can't sit here and

3262

01:45:10,709 --> 01:45:08,800

definitively state that these aren't

3263

01:45:13,910 --> 01:45:10,719

military in some cases

3264

01:45:15,270 --> 01:45:13,920

um but that being said again

3265

01:45:17,510 --> 01:45:15,280

it doesn't explain the historical

3266

01:45:20,629 --> 01:45:17,520

reports and the other thing is this

3267

01:45:21,270 --> 01:45:20,639

we have ufos that have congregated

3268

01:45:23,830 --> 01:45:21,280

around

3269

01:45:25,109 --> 01:45:23,840

not triangles but ufos in general that

3270

01:45:27,109 --> 01:45:25,119

have congregated around

3271

01:45:29,109 --> 01:45:27,119

nuclear weapons and nuclear weapons

3272

01:45:30,470 --> 01:45:29,119

sites right that doesn't mean that the

3273

01:45:33,030 --> 01:45:30,480

nuclear weapon sites

3274

01:45:34,390 --> 01:45:33,040

are the origin of the ufos any more than

3275

01:45:34,790 --> 01:45:34,400

just because we have triangles being

3276

01:45:37,189 --> 01:45:34,800

seen

3277

01:45:38,870 --> 01:45:37,199

near military bases correlation does not

3278

01:45:40,709 --> 01:45:38,880

necessarily mean causation

3279

01:45:42,149 --> 01:45:40,719

they may not originate from those bases

3280

01:45:45,189 --> 01:45:42,159

rather you know

3281

01:45:46,390 --> 01:45:45,199

to chris mellon's you know idea are they

3282

01:45:49,030 --> 01:45:46,400

mapping these things out

3283

01:45:49,910 --> 01:45:49,040

are they doing reconnaissance we simply

3284

01:45:53,750 --> 01:45:49,920

don't know

3285

01:45:56,070 --> 01:45:53,760

definitively and i believe

3286

01:45:57,270 --> 01:45:56,080

uh mu i believe and i could be wrong on

3287

01:45:58,629 --> 01:45:57,280

this one you were talking about my

3288

01:45:59,750 --> 01:45:58,639

memory i might be wrong on this one i'm

3289

01:46:01,510 --> 01:45:59,760

willing to concede

3290

01:46:04,149 --> 01:46:01,520

uh i think nids actually even

3291

01:46:04,790 --> 01:46:04,159

backpedaled later and conceded that not

3292

01:46:06,870 --> 01:46:04,800

all

3293

01:46:08,870 --> 01:46:06,880

the patterns seem to congregate around

3294

01:46:10,229 --> 01:46:08,880

military but again i could be wrong it's

3295

01:46:12,229 --> 01:46:10,239

been years since i've read that i can't

3296

01:46:15,270 --> 01:46:12,239

believe that's been what 20 years ago

3297

01:46:17,430 --> 01:46:15,280

wow time flies man i know

3298

01:46:18,310 --> 01:46:17,440

yeah um the the correlation between

3299

01:46:20,390 --> 01:46:18,320

nuclear

3300

01:46:22,870 --> 01:46:20,400

facilities and ufos is one of the most

3301

01:46:24,709 --> 01:46:22,880

fascinating and most terrifying

3302

01:46:25,990 --> 01:46:24,719

connections to be made with all of this

3303

01:46:29,109 --> 01:46:26,000

and i think we're only

3304

01:46:32,310 --> 01:46:29,119

starting to scratch the surface so

3305

01:46:35,189 --> 01:46:32,320

yeah um oh here's a good one paul jay

3306

01:46:36,790 --> 01:46:35,199

on patreon asks there's a growing

3307

01:46:39,109 --> 01:46:36,800

metaphysical trench

3308

01:46:40,390 --> 01:46:39,119

within the uap world where we're seeing

3309

01:46:43,750 --> 01:46:40,400

things like

3310

01:46:45,750 --> 01:46:43,760

uh ce5 increase in popularity

3311

01:46:47,830 --> 01:46:45,760

even robert bigelow moving into the

3312

01:46:49,910 --> 01:46:47,840

consciousness investigations

3313

01:46:50,950 --> 01:46:49,920

um with his new program the bigelow

3314

01:46:53,430 --> 01:46:50,960

institute for

3315

01:46:55,430 --> 01:46:53,440

consciousness studies uh do you think

3316

01:46:56,390 --> 01:46:55,440

this is something that shows promise and

3317

01:46:59,030 --> 01:46:56,400

will help

3318

01:46:59,669 --> 01:46:59,040

with our understanding of what uaps are

3319

01:47:03,669 --> 01:46:59,679

or

3320

01:47:04,790 --> 01:47:03,679

kind of muddy the waters when it comes

3321

01:47:05,189 --> 01:47:04,800

to trying to figure out what these

3322

01:47:07,830 --> 01:47:05,199

things

3323

01:47:08,709 --> 01:47:07,840

are no it's a good question let me first

3324

01:47:10,950 --> 01:47:08,719

say that

3325

01:47:12,149 --> 01:47:10,960

as i alluded to earlier i think the more

3326

01:47:14,470 --> 01:47:12,159

eyes we have the more

3327

01:47:16,709 --> 01:47:14,480

brains we have focused on this problem

3328

01:47:18,470 --> 01:47:16,719

coming from multiple

3329

01:47:20,149 --> 01:47:18,480

vantage points with different

3330

01:47:22,550 --> 01:47:20,159

perspectives

3331

01:47:23,669 --> 01:47:22,560

i think that uh it certainly could

3332

01:47:25,830 --> 01:47:23,679

provide value

3333

01:47:27,510 --> 01:47:25,840

uh as i like to say it's not what you

3334

01:47:28,709 --> 01:47:27,520

study but rather how you study it it's

3335

01:47:30,229 --> 01:47:28,719

the methodology

3336

01:47:32,149 --> 01:47:30,239

that that needs to be called into

3337

01:47:33,669 --> 01:47:32,159

question i mean if there's true

3338

01:47:35,030 --> 01:47:33,679

scientific work being done with regard

3339

01:47:35,990 --> 01:47:35,040

to consciousness and these other

3340

01:47:38,470 --> 01:47:36,000

elements with regard

3341

01:47:40,390 --> 01:47:38,480

to ufos or uaps i certainly don't

3342

01:47:42,229 --> 01:47:40,400

discourage it i welcome anybody that's

3343

01:47:43,350 --> 01:47:42,239

doing credible research regardless of

3344

01:47:43,990 --> 01:47:43,360

the avenue from which they're

3345

01:47:48,830 --> 01:47:44,000

approaching

3346

01:47:52,229 --> 01:47:48,840

this subject um but that being said

3347

01:47:55,990 --> 01:47:52,239

beyond us within the ufo research field

3348

01:47:58,870 --> 01:47:56,000

um what i fear is that regardless of

3349

01:48:00,629 --> 01:47:58,880

the validity of that type of research um

3350

01:48:02,950 --> 01:48:00,639

the general public

3351

01:48:04,790 --> 01:48:02,960

is then going to say well they're into

3352

01:48:06,709 --> 01:48:04,800

consciousness they're into ufos they're

3353

01:48:07,830 --> 01:48:06,719

into crystal gazing they're into tarot

3354

01:48:09,030 --> 01:48:07,840

cards

3355

01:48:11,750 --> 01:48:09,040

they're going to paint with a broad

3356

01:48:13,590 --> 01:48:11,760

brush and i think that

3357

01:48:15,030 --> 01:48:13,600

the credibility that we've seen being

3358

01:48:16,550 --> 01:48:15,040

attributed to the subject

3359

01:48:18,390 --> 01:48:16,560

since the new york times article in

3360

01:48:21,270 --> 01:48:18,400

december 2017

3361

01:48:21,990 --> 01:48:21,280

could possibly be eroded by things like

3362

01:48:26,070 --> 01:48:22,000

that

3363

01:48:27,590 --> 01:48:26,080

inquiry but just the general public

3364

01:48:29,750 --> 01:48:27,600

in their mind they're just going to lump

3365

01:48:31,910 --> 01:48:29,760

it all together so you believe in

3366

01:48:33,669 --> 01:48:31,920

you know leprechauns you believe in the

3367

01:48:34,870 --> 01:48:33,679

loch ness monster you believe in

3368

01:48:36,790 --> 01:48:34,880

consciousness

3369

01:48:38,310 --> 01:48:36,800

and out-of-body experiences now you're

3370

01:48:39,270 --> 01:48:38,320

saying we need to believe in ufos you

3371

01:48:42,390 --> 01:48:39,280

expect us to believe

3372

01:48:43,430 --> 01:48:42,400

all this and so i i see it just it could

3373

01:48:46,790 --> 01:48:43,440

muddy the waters

3374

01:48:48,950 --> 01:48:46,800

even if it is a viable area of research

3375

01:48:49,990 --> 01:48:48,960

yeah it's tough because i agree with you

3376

01:48:52,470 --> 01:48:50,000

i think there's

3377

01:48:54,310 --> 01:48:52,480

there's room for all theories and

3378

01:48:55,189 --> 01:48:54,320

approaches when it comes to ufos because

3379

01:48:57,030 --> 01:48:55,199

we don't

3380

01:48:59,270 --> 01:48:57,040

know what the hell we're dealing with so

3381

01:49:01,910 --> 01:48:59,280

why not just do all the things but

3382

01:49:04,629 --> 01:49:01,920

to the mainstream perception of the

3383

01:49:07,990 --> 01:49:04,639

topic i can understand why it would uh

3384

01:49:10,229 --> 01:49:08,000

it would deflect the immense

3385

01:49:11,270 --> 01:49:10,239

growth we've had in the past three years

3386

01:49:13,589 --> 01:49:11,280

of credibility

3387

01:49:14,870 --> 01:49:13,599

so right yeah it's always a struggle i

3388

01:49:17,910 --> 01:49:14,880

agree with you um

3389

01:49:20,790 --> 01:49:17,920

we're walking a final yes we always

3390

01:49:23,109 --> 01:49:20,800

are i know that tight rope um here's a

3391

01:49:25,189 --> 01:49:23,119

good one from miguel on facebook he asks

3392

01:49:27,270 --> 01:49:25,199

as far as i know i'm one of the few

3393

01:49:27,990 --> 01:49:27,280

witnesses that has reported seeing a

3394

01:49:30,870 --> 01:49:28,000

triangular

3395

01:49:32,550 --> 01:49:30,880

craft just pop out of thin air i'll let

3396

01:49:35,430 --> 01:49:32,560

you be the judge of that dave um

3397

01:49:36,629 --> 01:49:35,440

it starts off as sparkles like the kind

3398

01:49:38,709 --> 01:49:36,639

of roman sparkler

3399

01:49:40,149 --> 01:49:38,719

would make if i haven't seen that craft

3400

01:49:42,470 --> 01:49:40,159

pop out of those sparks

3401

01:49:43,350 --> 01:49:42,480

i wouldn't have seen it at all that's

3402

01:49:45,830 --> 01:49:43,360

how stealth

3403

01:49:47,510 --> 01:49:45,840

and stealthy and quiet it was so i'd

3404

01:49:48,870 --> 01:49:47,520

love to know what dave makes the deal

3405

01:49:50,790 --> 01:49:48,880

what the deal is with that

3406

01:49:52,709 --> 01:49:50,800

is it cloaking tech or is this craft

3407

01:49:54,629 --> 01:49:52,719

capable of jumping

3408

01:49:56,790 --> 01:49:54,639

place in time that's crazy to think

3409

01:49:58,390 --> 01:49:56,800

about it's crazy to think about but i

3410

01:49:59,430 --> 01:49:58,400

don't think again we can rule out any

3411

01:50:01,270 --> 01:49:59,440

possibility

3412

01:50:02,950 --> 01:50:01,280

uh but there are other accounts where

3413

01:50:03,510 --> 01:50:02,960

the thing just suddenly like appears

3414

01:50:06,470 --> 01:50:03,520

like

3415

01:50:08,070 --> 01:50:06,480

it's there right or or disappears or

3416

01:50:10,149 --> 01:50:08,080

there's other cases where

3417

01:50:12,390 --> 01:50:10,159

there's hyper acceleration where the

3418

01:50:13,910 --> 01:50:12,400

witness is barely able to perceive

3419

01:50:16,709 --> 01:50:13,920

this rapid acceleration where it

3420

01:50:18,629 --> 01:50:16,719

disappears um the sparks though

3421

01:50:21,030 --> 01:50:18,639

i think there's only maybe one other

3422

01:50:23,510 --> 01:50:21,040

case and i'm trying to remember

3423

01:50:24,070 --> 01:50:23,520

i i want to say it was massachusetts or

3424

01:50:26,149 --> 01:50:24,080

maine

3425

01:50:27,669 --> 01:50:26,159

where there was another case and i even

3426

01:50:29,750 --> 01:50:27,679

found a video to this

3427

01:50:31,030 --> 01:50:29,760

if you want to reach out to me i can try

3428

01:50:34,070 --> 01:50:31,040

to send you

3429

01:50:34,950 --> 01:50:34,080

the news clip uh who who's asking about

3430

01:50:37,430 --> 01:50:34,960

the sparks

3431

01:50:39,030 --> 01:50:37,440

i believe in that case the two witnesses

3432

01:50:41,189 --> 01:50:39,040

who were newscasters

3433

01:50:42,629 --> 01:50:41,199

saw this this object that was roughly

3434

01:50:44,310 --> 01:50:42,639

triangular in shape

3435

01:50:46,709 --> 01:50:44,320

and they said it there it looked like

3436

01:50:48,550 --> 01:50:46,719

there was a cable or a rope dangling and

3437

01:50:51,430 --> 01:50:48,560

they could see sparks coming off of that

3438

01:50:52,709 --> 01:50:51,440

if memory serves me correctly but if you

3439

01:50:54,149 --> 01:50:52,719

want to reach out to me i could try to

3440

01:50:55,910 --> 01:50:54,159

send you the link to that or i can send

3441

01:50:57,109 --> 01:50:55,920

you the video where the witnesses are

3442

01:51:00,470 --> 01:50:57,119

describing that

3443

01:51:03,030 --> 01:51:00,480

but um yeah seeing sparks uh that's not

3444

01:51:04,149 --> 01:51:03,040

something i commonly hear about uh in in

3445

01:51:06,070 --> 01:51:04,159

the information

3446

01:51:08,709 --> 01:51:06,080

but this illustrates a good point though

3447

01:51:09,910 --> 01:51:08,719

ryan you know we always focus on what we

3448

01:51:11,350 --> 01:51:09,920

see in the data

3449

01:51:12,950 --> 01:51:11,360

but likewise i think it's interesting

3450

01:51:14,390 --> 01:51:12,960

when we find these characteristics that

3451

01:51:16,070 --> 01:51:14,400

we often don't see

3452

01:51:17,430 --> 01:51:16,080

you know what's going on there is

3453

01:51:19,270 --> 01:51:17,440

there's something going on that we need

3454

01:51:21,189 --> 01:51:19,280

to look at more closely

3455

01:51:22,390 --> 01:51:21,199

and again looking through this

3456

01:51:24,550 --> 01:51:22,400

additional data

3457

01:51:26,310 --> 01:51:24,560

will we find other cases that maybe show

3458

01:51:28,310 --> 01:51:26,320

that that is a pattern we just based on

3459

01:51:31,350 --> 01:51:28,320

the data we were looking at thus far

3460

01:51:32,390 --> 01:51:31,360

hadn't made that connection exactly and

3461

01:51:36,470 --> 01:51:32,400

i think another

3462

01:51:37,669 --> 01:51:36,480

issue that arises is uh researchers tend

3463

01:51:39,990 --> 01:51:37,679

to

3464

01:51:41,510 --> 01:51:40,000

almost censor some of the more high

3465

01:51:44,870 --> 01:51:41,520

strangeness aspects

3466

01:51:47,669 --> 01:51:44,880

of these blinders which

3467

01:51:49,109 --> 01:51:47,679

is harmful to the data i mean if

3468

01:51:51,350 --> 01:51:49,119

someone's saying that

3469

01:51:52,149 --> 01:51:51,360

sparks appeared and this craft came out

3470

01:51:55,189 --> 01:51:52,159

of nowhere

3471

01:51:57,669 --> 01:51:55,199

uh that's very important to the patterns

3472

01:51:58,790 --> 01:51:57,679

um or you know i i've spoken to many

3473

01:52:01,430 --> 01:51:58,800

experiencers

3474

01:52:02,149 --> 01:52:01,440

who have what many people would consider

3475

01:52:04,870 --> 01:52:02,159

insane

3476
01:52:05,990 --> 01:52:04,880
stories to tell about a close encounter

3477
01:52:09,589 --> 01:52:06,000
or this or that

3478
01:52:11,750 --> 01:52:09,599
and you know maybe early in my ufo

3479
01:52:13,589 --> 01:52:11,760
researcher days i'd be like uh that's a

3480
01:52:14,550 --> 01:52:13,599
little too much let me pull it back a

3481
01:52:16,950 --> 01:52:14,560
little before

3482
01:52:18,950 --> 01:52:16,960
presenting it to the public not knowing

3483
01:52:19,589 --> 01:52:18,960
what detriment i was doing to the actual

3484
01:52:22,950 --> 01:52:19,599
case

3485
01:52:23,910 --> 01:52:22,960
now give me the weirdest [h__\h] you got

3486
01:52:26,390 --> 01:52:23,920
man because

3487
01:52:26,950 --> 01:52:26,400
that needs to be put out there um i

3488
01:52:29,189 --> 01:52:26,960

don't know

3489

01:52:29,990 --> 01:52:29,199

am i writing that no you're absolutely

3490

01:52:31,669 --> 01:52:30,000

right and you know

3491

01:52:33,350 --> 01:52:31,679

look ufo researchers are no different

3492

01:52:35,030 --> 01:52:33,360

than any other researcher in any other

3493

01:52:37,510 --> 01:52:35,040

discipline we're subject to our own

3494

01:52:39,669 --> 01:52:37,520

personal prejudices and biases

3495

01:52:40,709 --> 01:52:39,679

um you know we're not robots we cannot

3496

01:52:43,669 --> 01:52:40,719

be 100

3497

01:52:43,990 --> 01:52:43,679

objective when we look at information um

3498

01:52:45,990 --> 01:52:44,000

and

3499

01:52:47,830 --> 01:52:46,000

so you know that being said we have to

3500

01:52:49,669 --> 01:52:47,840

acknowledge that's just unfortunately

3501

01:52:52,390 --> 01:52:49,679

the nature of the beast i mean

3502

01:52:53,189 --> 01:52:52,400

we're not perfect and you know we may

3503

01:52:55,270 --> 01:52:53,199

discriminate

3504

01:52:56,470 --> 01:52:55,280

to some degree we're all guilty of that

3505

01:52:58,709 --> 01:52:56,480

you know anybody that says they're not

3506

01:53:01,750 --> 01:52:58,719

they're lying

3507

01:53:03,830 --> 01:53:01,760

so but to your point uh i

3508

01:53:05,910 --> 01:53:03,840

i don't find those anomalies those those

3509

01:53:06,790 --> 01:53:05,920

cases with those unusual characteristics

3510

01:53:09,350 --> 01:53:06,800

kind of like

3511

01:53:10,390 --> 01:53:09,360

it's a statistical outlier ignore it i'm

3512

01:53:13,030 --> 01:53:10,400

actually kind of

3513

01:53:14,070 --> 01:53:13,040

intrigued by those because again am i

3514

01:53:16,550 --> 01:53:14,080

missing something

3515

01:53:17,910 --> 01:53:16,560

are there other cases and so this is one

3516

01:53:18,629 --> 01:53:17,920

of those things we kind of put in our

3517

01:53:20,870 --> 01:53:18,639

gray file

3518

01:53:21,830 --> 01:53:20,880

no pun intended uh we put that in our

3519

01:53:23,990 --> 01:53:21,840

gray file

3520

01:53:25,750 --> 01:53:24,000

and then we go through additional data

3521

01:53:27,750 --> 01:53:25,760

and see if you know what

3522

01:53:29,589 --> 01:53:27,760

now that we're made aware of that we can

3523

01:53:30,470 --> 01:53:29,599

look for that and see if there are other

3524

01:53:32,070 --> 01:53:30,480

cases

3525

01:53:33,350 --> 01:53:32,080

and that's just just just being honest

3526

01:53:34,310 --> 01:53:33,360

with ourselves and being honest with the

3527

01:53:37,589 --> 01:53:34,320

data

3528

01:53:37,990 --> 01:53:37,599

yep exactly yep i love that um oh here's

3529

01:53:40,149 --> 01:53:38,000

one

3530

01:53:41,109 --> 01:53:40,159

in terms of if we have data or any

3531

01:53:42,229 --> 01:53:41,119

evidence dave

3532

01:53:44,870 --> 01:53:42,239

and i know you're the one that can

3533

01:53:47,669 --> 01:53:44,880

answer this lori on facebook asks

3534

01:53:48,070 --> 01:53:47,679

is there any actual hard evidence that

3535

01:53:51,270 --> 01:53:48,080

there

3536

01:53:53,589 --> 01:53:51,280

is uh for the supposed tr

3537

01:53:55,109 --> 01:53:53,599

3b i you knew it was going to come up at

3538

01:53:57,750 --> 01:53:55,119

some point in the conversation

3539

01:53:58,390 --> 01:53:57,760

um do you have evidence that this thing

3540

01:54:00,550 --> 01:53:58,400

exists

3541

01:54:02,470 --> 01:54:00,560

and uh the recent discovery of the

3542

01:54:04,070 --> 01:54:02,480

exotic navy patents

3543

01:54:05,830 --> 01:54:04,080

this is a pretty interesting story

3544

01:54:07,430 --> 01:54:05,840

making the rounds right now

3545

01:54:08,390 --> 01:54:07,440

it is it is and it's funny you say that

3546

01:54:09,910 --> 01:54:08,400

because i'm actually sitting here

3547

01:54:11,270 --> 01:54:09,920

looking i've got some pages of some of

3548

01:54:14,149 --> 01:54:11,280

the patents right here because

3549

01:54:15,510 --> 01:54:14,159

someone else asked me about that uh i'll

3550

01:54:17,910 --> 01:54:15,520

come to that last

3551

01:54:19,589 --> 01:54:17,920

okay let me just say with regard and and

3552

01:54:21,430 --> 01:54:19,599

i'm gonna preface this i do not mean to

3553

01:54:23,589 --> 01:54:21,440

insult anyone's belief system

3554

01:54:24,870 --> 01:54:23,599

or ideology with regard to this because

3555

01:54:28,550 --> 01:54:24,880

unfortunately

3556

01:54:31,589 --> 01:54:28,560

the quote-unquote tr-3b unquote

3557

01:54:34,070 --> 01:54:31,599

uh is uh manufactured

3558

01:54:36,470 --> 01:54:34,080

uh and it originates from one individual

3559

01:54:37,830 --> 01:54:36,480

by the name of edgar fouche who is no

3560

01:54:40,229 --> 01:54:37,840

longer with us

3561

01:54:41,030 --> 01:54:40,239

uh fouche claimed to have worked at area

3562

01:54:42,870 --> 01:54:41,040

51

3563

01:54:44,709 --> 01:54:42,880

and had been involved in some of these

3564

01:54:47,750 --> 01:54:44,719

exotic technologies

3565

01:54:50,310 --> 01:54:47,760

that uh you know he claims are you know

3566

01:54:53,750 --> 01:54:50,320

manufactured technologies uh

3567

01:54:55,669 --> 01:54:53,760

and that and he even said this and again

3568

01:54:57,750 --> 01:54:55,679

always be wary of people that use the

3569

01:55:00,229 --> 01:54:57,760

the absolute terms

3570

01:55:02,310 --> 01:55:00,239

he believed that all triangular ufo

3571

01:55:05,430 --> 01:55:02,320

reports are manufactured by

3572

01:55:07,669 --> 01:55:05,440

the military industrial complex um

3573

01:55:09,350 --> 01:55:07,679

now there's been a lot of questions with

3574

01:55:10,070 --> 01:55:09,360

regard to some of the physics that he

3575

01:55:11,669 --> 01:55:10,080

described

3576

01:55:13,430 --> 01:55:11,679

online and this is going back i might

3577

01:55:15,750 --> 01:55:13,440

add to the early mid 90s this

3578

01:55:18,149 --> 01:55:15,760

this tr3b thing goes all the way back to

3579

01:55:20,390 --> 01:55:18,159

one man and it goes back to the 90s

3580

01:55:22,310 --> 01:55:20,400

um he claimed that you know he

3581

01:55:23,990 --> 01:55:22,320

understood the physics he even put the

3582

01:55:25,750 --> 01:55:24,000

the physics out there for people to look

3583

01:55:27,270 --> 01:55:25,760

at he included really interesting

3584

01:55:29,830 --> 01:55:27,280

graphic images

3585

01:55:31,830 --> 01:55:29,840

and i have a problem with people that

3586

01:55:33,350 --> 01:55:31,840

claim that they were government insiders

3587

01:55:35,270 --> 01:55:33,360

working on projects

3588

01:55:36,950 --> 01:55:35,280

that then release information and

3589

01:55:39,430 --> 01:55:36,960

nothing's done to them

3590

01:55:40,950 --> 01:55:39,440

if you talk to anybody any serious

3591

01:55:41,430 --> 01:55:40,960

person that's out there that works for

3592

01:55:44,390 --> 01:55:41,440

boeing

3593

01:55:46,790 --> 01:55:44,400

lockheed mcdonald douglas raytheon any

3594

01:55:49,830 --> 01:55:46,800

of these defense contractors

3595

01:55:52,390 --> 01:55:49,840

they are very serious about security

3596

01:55:53,350 --> 01:55:52,400

you go through a strict security

3597

01:55:55,430 --> 01:55:53,360

screening

3598

01:55:56,950 --> 01:55:55,440

and you are constantly being screened

3599

01:55:58,470 --> 01:55:56,960

for security reasons

3600

01:56:01,270 --> 01:55:58,480

i mean talk to anybody that you know

3601
01:56:04,390 --> 01:56:01,280
that work for these companies if you do

3602
01:56:05,589 --> 01:56:04,400
the idea that you're gonna share the the

3603
01:56:08,310 --> 01:56:05,599
keys of the kingdom

3604
01:56:10,310 --> 01:56:08,320
this incredible magical technology and

3605
01:56:13,350 --> 01:56:10,320
throw it out there for all to see

3606
01:56:16,149 --> 01:56:13,360
and lecture about it and not have

3607
01:56:18,790 --> 01:56:16,159
any type of response in the form of

3608
01:56:20,629 --> 01:56:18,800
imprisonment fines etc

3609
01:56:22,070 --> 01:56:20,639
is just ridiculous and i know there's

3610
01:56:23,750 --> 01:56:22,080
people out there who say well

3611
01:56:25,750 --> 01:56:23,760
if they imprison or they find them then

3612
01:56:27,990 --> 01:56:25,760
that's just validating what they said

3613
01:56:29,270 --> 01:56:28,000

well then there's no security at all

3614

01:56:31,589 --> 01:56:29,280

because i mean if people are going to be

3615

01:56:33,669 --> 01:56:31,599

releasing top secret military secrets

3616

01:56:35,270 --> 01:56:33,679

with impunity then why the hell do we

3617

01:56:36,629 --> 01:56:35,280

even have security uh

3618

01:56:37,910 --> 01:56:36,639

screenings and why do we have these

3619

01:56:39,990 --> 01:56:37,920

people that are being monitored for

3620

01:56:42,550 --> 01:56:40,000

security reasons it's ridiculous

3621

01:56:43,510 --> 01:56:42,560

um i don't like to believe one

3622

01:56:44,950 --> 01:56:43,520

individual

3623

01:56:46,629 --> 01:56:44,960

solely especially when they come out

3624

01:56:49,350 --> 01:56:46,639

with a claim like that

3625

01:56:50,870 --> 01:56:49,360

uh the question was is there any like

3626

01:56:53,189 --> 01:56:50,880

evidence to support it

3627

01:56:55,109 --> 01:56:53,199

no none there's absolutely no evidence

3628

01:56:58,229 --> 01:56:55,119

it's the claims of one man

3629

01:57:01,109 --> 01:56:58,239

unfortunately as we see with much

3630

01:57:02,149 --> 01:57:01,119

miss or disinformation in the ufo field

3631

01:57:04,149 --> 01:57:02,159

the tr-3b

3632

01:57:05,830 --> 01:57:04,159

since the early mid-90s has now become

3633

01:57:07,910 --> 01:57:05,840

an urban myth it has grown in

3634

01:57:10,470 --> 01:57:07,920

mythological proportions

3635

01:57:12,310 --> 01:57:10,480

um and often i'll have people tell me i

3636

01:57:13,830 --> 01:57:12,320

saw a triangular ufo but i believe it

3637

01:57:16,629 --> 01:57:13,840

was a tr3b

3638

01:57:18,390 --> 01:57:16,639

i like to make a very clear distinction

3639

01:57:20,870 --> 01:57:18,400

if you say tr3b

3640

01:57:22,310 --> 01:57:20,880

then you are basically saying i believe

3641

01:57:24,950 --> 01:57:22,320

adopt and adhere to

3642

01:57:26,310 --> 01:57:24,960

all the claims made by edgar fouche

3643

01:57:27,910 --> 01:57:26,320

you're putting faith in that one

3644

01:57:30,149 --> 01:57:27,920

individual and their claims

3645

01:57:31,510 --> 01:57:30,159

despite there's no evidence to back any

3646

01:57:33,189 --> 01:57:31,520

of it up

3647

01:57:35,109 --> 01:57:33,199

if you come to me and say i saw a

3648

01:57:36,149 --> 01:57:35,119

triangular object but i think it might

3649

01:57:38,070 --> 01:57:36,159

be military

3650

01:57:40,310 --> 01:57:38,080

that's different but to use the

3651

01:57:42,950 --> 01:57:40,320

nomenclature tr3b

3652

01:57:45,030 --> 01:57:42,960

denotes that you endorse and believe

3653

01:57:47,270 --> 01:57:45,040

wholeheartedly in absence of evidence

3654

01:57:49,589 --> 01:57:47,280

the claims of one man at grifoche who's

3655

01:57:52,629 --> 01:57:49,599

unfortunately no longer with us

3656

01:57:52,950 --> 01:57:52,639

right it's almost like saying uh i saw

3657

01:57:55,750 --> 01:57:52,960

the

3658

01:57:57,030 --> 01:57:55,760

bob lazar sports model saucer right

3659

01:57:59,270 --> 01:57:57,040

absolutely

3660

01:58:00,629 --> 01:57:59,280

the assumption that this one man uh

3661

01:58:03,189 --> 01:58:00,639

holds all the antlers

3662

01:58:05,270 --> 01:58:03,199

right and if i can just real quick uh

3663

01:58:06,870 --> 01:58:05,280

ryan with regard to the patents because

3664

01:58:08,470 --> 01:58:06,880

like i said i just printed this off the

3665

01:58:10,950 --> 01:58:08,480

other day and i had it sitting here

3666

01:58:12,790 --> 01:58:10,960

um there's a number of these purported

3667

01:58:14,229 --> 01:58:12,800

patents floating around out there one is

3668

01:58:17,510 --> 01:58:14,239

a u.s patent

3669

01:58:19,430 --> 01:58:17,520

uh that was done for the navy

3670

01:58:21,510 --> 01:58:19,440

and this was dated the date of the

3671

01:58:23,750 --> 01:58:21,520

patent and i think this is important

3672

01:58:25,430 --> 01:58:23,760

the date of the patent is december 4th

3673

01:58:27,430 --> 01:58:25,440

2018.

3674

01:58:28,470 --> 01:58:27,440

how does this explain what was cited in

3675

01:58:30,510 --> 01:58:28,480

2001

3676

01:58:31,910 --> 01:58:30,520

how does this explain what was cited in

3677

01:58:33,430 --> 01:58:31,920

1967

3678

01:58:36,070 --> 01:58:33,440

how does this explain what was cited in

3679

01:58:38,790 --> 01:58:36,080

1957 or 1949

3680

01:58:40,310 --> 01:58:38,800

uh again you you cannot ignore the

3681

01:58:41,990 --> 01:58:40,320

historical record

3682

01:58:43,589 --> 01:58:42,000

the other one that i've seen and i don't

3683

01:58:45,270 --> 01:58:43,599

know if this one's legitimate or not

3684

01:58:46,709 --> 01:58:45,280

again i'm not endorsing these i'm just

3685

01:58:47,589 --> 01:58:46,719

simply saying these i know or what's

3686

01:58:48,870 --> 01:58:47,599

circulating

3687

01:58:50,070 --> 01:58:48,880

which are raising a lot of good

3688

01:58:50,950 --> 01:58:50,080

questions i think they're valid

3689

01:58:54,470 --> 01:58:50,960

questions

3690

01:58:55,430 --> 01:58:54,480

this one was created july 6 publication

3691

01:58:59,270 --> 01:58:55,440

day july 6

3692

01:59:02,550 --> 01:58:59,280

2006 and the title is called

3693

01:59:04,310 --> 01:59:02,560

triangular spacecraft and it shows the

3694

01:59:04,709 --> 01:59:04,320

stereotypical for those that are viewing

3695

01:59:08,149 --> 01:59:04,719

this

3696

01:59:10,870 --> 01:59:08,159

your stereotypical triangular ufo

3697

01:59:13,109 --> 01:59:10,880

now if you look at this and the fact

3698

01:59:14,950 --> 01:59:13,119

that it was done in 2006 it doesn't take

3699

01:59:17,750 --> 01:59:14,960

a stretch of the imagination

3700

01:59:19,990 --> 01:59:17,760

to put together that this civilian which

3701

01:59:22,550 --> 01:59:20,000

it was a civilian not the navy

3702

01:59:23,270 --> 01:59:22,560

uh had seen the ufo reports circulating

3703

01:59:25,830 --> 01:59:23,280

out there

3704

01:59:27,669 --> 01:59:25,840

and then created a working model based

3705

01:59:30,070 --> 01:59:27,679

on the physics that he knew

3706

01:59:30,870 --> 01:59:30,080

and tried to create a patent for it but

3707

01:59:32,709 --> 01:59:30,880

again

3708

01:59:34,950 --> 01:59:32,719

you know what came first the chicken or

3709

01:59:37,109 --> 01:59:34,960

the egg well the reports came way before

3710

01:59:38,950 --> 01:59:37,119

this in 2006 and certainly way before

3711

01:59:41,830 --> 01:59:38,960

this one in 2018

3712

01:59:42,870 --> 01:59:41,840

so i don't think that this explains uh

3713

01:59:45,189 --> 01:59:42,880

triangles

3714

01:59:47,030 --> 01:59:45,199

at least up to the dates in question and

3715

01:59:49,510 --> 01:59:47,040

again these are when the patents were

3716

01:59:50,229 --> 01:59:49,520

filed and published so even if you have

3717

01:59:52,950 --> 01:59:50,239

a patent

3718

01:59:54,070 --> 01:59:52,960

it takes years if not decades to go

3719

01:59:56,709 --> 01:59:54,080

especially with an

3720

01:59:58,470 --> 01:59:56,719

exotic aerospace vehicle like this to go

3721

02:00:00,629 --> 01:59:58,480

from a patent to an actual fully

3722

02:00:02,709 --> 02:00:00,639

operation working model

3723

02:00:04,470 --> 02:00:02,719

and so i think it's very important to

3724

02:00:05,910 --> 02:00:04,480

take all of that into consideration when

3725

02:00:08,149 --> 02:00:05,920

looking at those things

3726

02:00:10,070 --> 02:00:08,159

uh again but that's why i love the

3727

02:00:11,750 --> 02:00:10,080

historical accounts because i can go

3728

02:00:13,990 --> 02:00:11,760

back to 1957

3729

02:00:14,950 --> 02:00:14,000

with a fair degree of certainty and know

3730

02:00:16,550 --> 02:00:14,960

then

3731

02:00:19,109 --> 02:00:16,560

what state of the art technology was

3732

02:00:21,669 --> 02:00:19,119

with regard to the us military arsenal

3733

02:00:22,950 --> 02:00:21,679

i can't tell you you know in the last 20

3734

02:00:26,229 --> 02:00:22,960

30 years

3735

02:00:29,189 --> 02:00:26,239

what is state of the art yeah

3736

02:00:29,510 --> 02:00:29,199

yeah yep exactly again the data doesn't

3737

02:00:33,030 --> 02:00:29,520

lie

3738

02:00:35,750 --> 02:00:33,040

i love that um well i was

3739

02:00:37,430 --> 02:00:35,760

kind of in closing dave um the one thing

3740

02:00:40,870 --> 02:00:37,440

we haven't really touched on

3741

02:00:43,750 --> 02:00:40,880

is uh the current things going on

3742

02:00:45,830 --> 02:00:43,760

with the pentagon i mean let's see

3743

02:00:48,709 --> 02:00:45,840

elephant in the room the pentagon

3744

02:00:49,990 --> 02:00:48,719

started a ufo task force it's like i

3745

02:00:53,589 --> 02:00:50,000

don't know

3746

02:00:55,990 --> 02:00:53,599

blue book 2.0 um maybe

3747

02:00:57,189 --> 02:00:56,000

but uh this is pretty crazy again never

3748

02:00:59,270 --> 02:00:57,199

in my

3749

02:01:00,310 --> 02:00:59,280

time in doing ufo research did i think i

3750

02:01:03,510 --> 02:01:00,320

would see another

3751
02:01:05,030 --> 02:01:03,520
government-funded uap project so um what

3752
02:01:07,030 --> 02:01:05,040
do you make of all this man is this

3753
02:01:09,750 --> 02:01:07,040
something we should pay attention to

3754
02:01:11,510 --> 02:01:09,760
um should we temper our expectations i

3755
02:01:13,510 --> 02:01:11,520
guess we always should do that but um

3756
02:01:14,629 --> 02:01:13,520
i should always step for the expectation

3757
02:01:18,149 --> 02:01:14,639
yeah yeah

3758
02:01:20,950 --> 02:01:18,159
welcome to the ufo field um but within

3759
02:01:22,470 --> 02:01:20,960
180 days now i think it's something like

3760
02:01:24,870 --> 02:01:22,480
a hundred uh

3761
02:01:25,910 --> 02:01:24,880
they're supposed to give a report to the

3762
02:01:28,229 --> 02:01:25,920
public of

3763
02:01:29,750 --> 02:01:28,239

their findings within this task force

3764

02:01:30,950 --> 02:01:29,760

again something that christopher mellon

3765

02:01:34,149 --> 02:01:30,960

had a huge

3766

02:01:34,870 --> 02:01:34,159

part in doing um which did we expect

3767

02:01:36,950 --> 02:01:34,880

from this

3768

02:01:38,629 --> 02:01:36,960

should we trust that we get anything or

3769

02:01:40,629 --> 02:01:38,639

um yeah what do you think

3770

02:01:42,790 --> 02:01:40,639

yeah well in respect to the intelligence

3771

02:01:44,310 --> 02:01:42,800

authorization act of 2021

3772

02:01:46,070 --> 02:01:44,320

the senate intelligence authorization

3773

02:01:47,830 --> 02:01:46,080

act which had at the very

3774

02:01:49,270 --> 02:01:47,840

end under comments and i think that's

3775

02:01:52,390 --> 02:01:49,280

important people have to realize

3776
02:01:54,790 --> 02:01:52,400
it was under comments they requested

3777
02:01:56,470 --> 02:01:54,800
a report with regard to uaps and then

3778
02:01:57,910 --> 02:01:56,480
they cite several specific things that

3779
02:01:59,589 --> 02:01:57,920
they would like to have

3780
02:02:00,629 --> 02:01:59,599
i made some discrete inquiries with

3781
02:02:01,910 --> 02:02:00,639
people i know that are in the

3782
02:02:05,109 --> 02:02:01,920
intelligence world

3783
02:02:08,149 --> 02:02:05,119
and they basically had told me

3784
02:02:11,030 --> 02:02:08,159
that this is a request

3785
02:02:12,310 --> 02:02:11,040
be very clear this is not an order it's

3786
02:02:14,790 --> 02:02:12,320
not a mandate

3787
02:02:15,830 --> 02:02:14,800
and they are not required under any

3788
02:02:18,950 --> 02:02:15,840

certain terms

3789

02:02:20,870 --> 02:02:18,960

to fulfill that request and so

3790

02:02:22,550 --> 02:02:20,880

i think that is the best thing i can say

3791

02:02:23,669 --> 02:02:22,560

with regard to that again i defer to the

3792

02:02:24,790 --> 02:02:23,679

experts people that are in the

3793

02:02:27,270 --> 02:02:24,800

intelligence world

3794

02:02:29,669 --> 02:02:27,280

that i know that know about these things

3795

02:02:31,589 --> 02:02:29,679

i certainly don't in the civilian sector

3796

02:02:32,709 --> 02:02:31,599

but i tend to take their word and to

3797

02:02:35,270 --> 02:02:32,719

your point ryan

3798

02:02:36,629 --> 02:02:35,280

it's really tempering the expectations

3799

02:02:38,950 --> 02:02:36,639

at the end of the day

3800

02:02:40,629 --> 02:02:38,960

uh regardless of what comes out with the

3801

02:02:42,310 --> 02:02:40,639

uap task force if they

3802

02:02:44,709 --> 02:02:42,320

maybe they will generate a report i hope

3803

02:02:46,870 --> 02:02:44,719

i'm pleasantly proven wrong

3804

02:02:48,629 --> 02:02:46,880

but whatever they come out with it's not

3805

02:02:50,229 --> 02:02:48,639

going to change the nature of what i've

3806

02:02:51,910 --> 02:02:50,239

done for 30 years or what i will

3807

02:02:53,430 --> 02:02:51,920

continue to do with regard to my

3808

02:02:54,950 --> 02:02:53,440

research on the subject

3809

02:02:56,790 --> 02:02:54,960

i don't lose sleep over what the

3810

02:02:57,990 --> 02:02:56,800

government may or may not do or may or

3811

02:03:00,709 --> 02:02:58,000

may not say

3812

02:03:02,870 --> 02:03:00,719

um at the end of the day you know i'm

3813

02:03:04,709 --> 02:03:02,880

still going to analyze the research

3814

02:03:05,830 --> 02:03:04,719

in some respects it's a distraction i

3815

02:03:07,109 --> 02:03:05,840

think you might have used that term

3816

02:03:07,990 --> 02:03:07,119

earlier you know with regard to

3817

02:03:09,589 --> 02:03:08,000

something else

3818

02:03:11,350 --> 02:03:09,599

we need to be very careful about

3819

02:03:12,550 --> 02:03:11,360

distractions and like you said we don't

3820

02:03:13,669 --> 02:03:12,560

want to put blinders on where we're

3821

02:03:15,589 --> 02:03:13,679

ignoring stuff

3822

02:03:17,830 --> 02:03:15,599

but at the same time we need to have

3823

02:03:19,109 --> 02:03:17,840

focus don't get distracted with the new

3824

02:03:21,430 --> 02:03:19,119

shiny thing over here

3825

02:03:22,550 --> 02:03:21,440

continue to be focused on the data on

3826

02:03:25,189 --> 02:03:22,560

investigating

3827

02:03:26,070 --> 02:03:25,199

the the information and i i used to use

3828

02:03:28,709 --> 02:03:26,080

the analogy in

3829

02:03:29,830 --> 02:03:28,719

some of my early lectures for those

3830

02:03:31,669 --> 02:03:29,840

prior to all of this

3831

02:03:33,350 --> 02:03:31,679

now with the uap task force and coming

3832

02:03:33,910 --> 02:03:33,360

out where people would look back at blue

3833

02:03:35,589 --> 02:03:33,920

book

3834

02:03:37,350 --> 02:03:35,599

they would look back at the government

3835

02:03:40,310 --> 02:03:37,360

cover up quote unquote

3836

02:03:42,390 --> 02:03:40,320

and i've always been of the opinion if

3837

02:03:44,870 --> 02:03:42,400

you're interested in bugs

3838

02:03:46,310 --> 02:03:44,880

i want to i want to go see the bugs in

3839

02:03:48,470 --> 02:03:46,320

the field

3840

02:03:49,750 --> 02:03:48,480

not get an entomologist's opinion of

3841

02:03:51,270 --> 02:03:49,760

what do you think of the bugs

3842

02:03:53,270 --> 02:03:51,280

if you're really interested in bugs go

3843

02:03:55,350 --> 02:03:53,280

out in the field and look for the bugs

3844

02:03:56,550 --> 02:03:55,360

you know and that's i feel like trying

3845

02:03:57,589 --> 02:03:56,560

to chase down well what did the

3846

02:03:59,750 --> 02:03:57,599

government

3847

02:04:02,229 --> 02:03:59,760

what did they maybe know or not know

3848

02:04:03,830 --> 02:04:02,239

back in 1950 or 1960

3849

02:04:04,790 --> 02:04:03,840

you're probably never going to know

3850

02:04:06,229 --> 02:04:04,800

you're probably going to get thrown a

3851
02:04:07,109 --> 02:04:06,239
lot of red herrings and at the end of

3852
02:04:08,790 --> 02:04:07,119
the day

3853
02:04:10,709 --> 02:04:08,800
how is that helping you answer what are

3854
02:04:13,350 --> 02:04:10,719
you what are ufos

3855
02:04:14,790 --> 02:04:13,360
look at the ufo reports themselves that

3856
02:04:17,910 --> 02:04:14,800
is ultimately the crux of this whole

3857
02:04:21,030 --> 02:04:17,920
phenomenon or what people are reporting

3858
02:04:23,270 --> 02:04:21,040
yes exactly and by saying people i think

3859
02:04:26,229 --> 02:04:23,280
it's also important to keep in mind

3860
02:04:28,709 --> 02:04:26,239
civilian witnesses i mean yes um having

3861
02:04:32,310 --> 02:04:28,719
a pilot or a military officer

3862
02:04:34,390 --> 02:04:32,320
trained observers is uh very important

3863
02:04:36,709 --> 02:04:34,400

and that's what um i think a lot of the

3864

02:04:39,189 --> 02:04:36,719

mainstream is going to pay attention to

3865

02:04:41,030 --> 02:04:39,199

uh and what its uap task force is

3866

02:04:42,950 --> 02:04:41,040

probably going to be looking at but for

3867

02:04:45,189 --> 02:04:42,960

every one of those military

3868

02:04:47,109 --> 02:04:45,199

cases you know there's a hundred

3869

02:04:50,470 --> 02:04:47,119

civilians who saw a triangle

3870

02:04:51,990 --> 02:04:50,480

or something and if i can add

3871

02:04:53,910 --> 02:04:52,000

more comments to that you know people

3872

02:04:55,350 --> 02:04:53,920

are like well come on marlar you're

3873

02:04:56,870 --> 02:04:55,360

being overly skeptical they're going to

3874

02:04:58,709 --> 02:04:56,880

come out with a report

3875

02:05:00,149 --> 02:04:58,719

another reason i say that is based on

3876
02:05:03,270 --> 02:05:00,159
the input of people that know a lot more

3877
02:05:05,270 --> 02:05:03,280
than i do about these things but also

3878
02:05:09,109 --> 02:05:05,280
look at the three dod videos that have

3879
02:05:11,030 --> 02:05:09,119
been released since december 2017.

3880
02:05:12,229 --> 02:05:11,040
do we have one page of official

3881
02:05:14,709 --> 02:05:12,239
documentation

3882
02:05:15,430 --> 02:05:14,719
of analysis investigation on the part of

3883
02:05:18,470 --> 02:05:15,440
the of

3884
02:05:18,950 --> 02:05:18,480
atip or the uap task force relative to

3885
02:05:22,069 --> 02:05:18,960
those

3886
02:05:24,550 --> 02:05:22,079
videos we don't have one page

3887
02:05:26,629 --> 02:05:24,560
zero nada so the best predictor of

3888
02:05:29,109 --> 02:05:26,639

future behaviors past behavior

3889

02:05:30,310 --> 02:05:29,119

we've had going on what three years now

3890

02:05:33,430 --> 02:05:30,320

a little over three years

3891

02:05:35,270 --> 02:05:33,440

since those videos have come out and we

3892

02:05:37,350 --> 02:05:35,280

don't have any official documentation or

3893

02:05:39,270 --> 02:05:37,360

analyses of those videos

3894

02:05:41,270 --> 02:05:39,280

so i'm happy the videos are out there

3895

02:05:43,189 --> 02:05:41,280

i'm happy we are where we are

3896

02:05:45,030 --> 02:05:43,199

where they're acknowledging the uap

3897

02:05:46,470 --> 02:05:45,040

reality that there are these things

3898

02:05:48,709 --> 02:05:46,480

flying around

3899

02:05:50,709 --> 02:05:48,719

but if you're looking for documentation

3900

02:05:53,189 --> 02:05:50,719

disclosure as people love to

3901
02:05:54,470 --> 02:05:53,199
use that word we don't have anything but

3902
02:05:56,149 --> 02:05:54,480
3dod videos

3903
02:05:57,510 --> 02:05:56,159
and nothing to back it up in the way of

3904
02:06:00,069 --> 02:05:57,520
analysis or

3905
02:06:01,669 --> 02:06:00,079
insight into how they operate what's

3906
02:06:03,669 --> 02:06:01,679
going on

3907
02:06:05,030 --> 02:06:03,679
yeah that's so true i mean it took the

3908
02:06:07,510 --> 02:06:05,040
former head of the

3909
02:06:08,149 --> 02:06:07,520
other pentagon ufo program to leave the

3910
02:06:11,030 --> 02:06:08,159
program

3911
02:06:11,669 --> 02:06:11,040
to give us any data and insight on that

3912
02:06:13,589 --> 02:06:11,679
absolutely

3913
02:06:15,589 --> 02:06:13,599

so that's why i just tempered my

3914

02:06:18,229 --> 02:06:15,599

enthusiasm as you mentioned

3915

02:06:18,870 --> 02:06:18,239

yep yep again welcome to the ufo

3916

02:06:20,950 --> 02:06:18,880

research

3917

02:06:23,430 --> 02:06:20,960

field well um david i'm gonna have you

3918

02:06:25,589 --> 02:06:23,440

stick around for our patreon subscribers

3919

02:06:26,550 --> 02:06:25,599

to tell us probably one of the most

3920

02:06:29,589 --> 02:06:26,560

fascinating

3921

02:06:30,149 --> 02:06:29,599

physiological ufo cases i've ever heard

3922

02:06:33,030 --> 02:06:30,159

about

3923

02:06:33,669 --> 02:06:33,040

um that you've looked into seriously for

3924

02:06:35,830 --> 02:06:33,679

our

3925

02:06:37,750 --> 02:06:35,840

patreon subscribers please stick around

3926

02:06:39,430 --> 02:06:37,760

for that thank you for doing that dave

3927

02:06:42,069 --> 02:06:39,440

um but before we go

3928

02:06:42,790 --> 02:06:42,079

um this has been i just i i don't even

3929

02:06:47,109 --> 02:06:42,800

know what to say

3930

02:06:48,870 --> 02:06:47,119

this was a interview 205 episodes in the

3931

02:06:50,629 --> 02:06:48,880

making i'm so happy you

3932

02:06:52,950 --> 02:06:50,639

you were able to stick around for this

3933

02:06:55,669 --> 02:06:52,960

long but um

3934

02:06:56,790 --> 02:06:55,679

if if there's one thing you want to tell

3935

02:07:00,550 --> 02:06:56,800

the people out there

3936

02:07:01,350 --> 02:07:00,560

about why we do this why we find this

3937

02:07:04,310 --> 02:07:01,360

topic

3938

02:07:06,470 --> 02:07:04,320

so fascinating worth pursuing putting

3939

02:07:09,270 --> 02:07:06,480

our reputations on the line

3940

02:07:10,870 --> 02:07:09,280

and uh just living our lives living and

3941

02:07:12,229 --> 02:07:10,880

breathing this stuff yeah we have our

3942

02:07:14,310 --> 02:07:12,239

own personal lives clue

3943

02:07:15,910 --> 02:07:14,320

but this takes up a lot of it um what

3944

02:07:19,109 --> 02:07:15,920

would you say to people out there

3945

02:07:21,030 --> 02:07:19,119

um who may want to get uh may want to

3946

02:07:22,069 --> 02:07:21,040

get into this field this crazy field we

3947

02:07:24,069 --> 02:07:22,079

found ourselves in

3948

02:07:25,350 --> 02:07:24,079

sure well you know again i'll allude to

3949

02:07:26,709 --> 02:07:25,360

these these cabinets that are sitting

3950

02:07:28,390 --> 02:07:26,719

next to me chock full of thousands of

3951

02:07:32,310 --> 02:07:28,400

ufo case files

3952

02:07:35,109 --> 02:07:32,320

if just one of these case files is truly

3953

02:07:36,870 --> 02:07:35,119

of an unknown object from some other

3954

02:07:39,669 --> 02:07:36,880

intelligence from god knows where

3955

02:07:41,350 --> 02:07:39,679

god knows when it's the biggest story in

3956

02:07:43,270 --> 02:07:41,360

our human history

3957

02:07:44,950 --> 02:07:43,280

and i mean i don't think you can

3958

02:07:47,830 --> 02:07:44,960

oversell that i mean

3959

02:07:48,870 --> 02:07:47,840

if just one and so it's again it's not a

3960

02:07:51,350 --> 02:07:48,880

matter of of

3961

02:07:52,149 --> 02:07:51,360

believing but how can you summarily

3962

02:07:53,830 --> 02:07:52,159

disbelieve

3963

02:07:56,550 --> 02:07:53,840

all of these reports and all of this

3964

02:07:59,830 --> 02:07:56,560

corroborative testimony and evidence

3965

02:08:02,390 --> 02:07:59,840

um and you know beyond that uh

3966

02:08:04,069 --> 02:08:02,400

i feel compelled and i know you feel the

3967

02:08:06,390 --> 02:08:04,079

same way on this ryan

3968

02:08:07,750 --> 02:08:06,400

interviewing the dozens and if not

3969

02:08:09,510 --> 02:08:07,760

hundreds of people i've interviewed now

3970

02:08:13,030 --> 02:08:09,520

over the last 30 years

3971

02:08:14,950 --> 02:08:13,040

um the emotional impact the personal

3972

02:08:16,390 --> 02:08:14,960

impact these experiences have had with

3973

02:08:18,069 --> 02:08:16,400

these people

3974

02:08:20,229 --> 02:08:18,079

until you've interviewed them until

3975

02:08:21,669 --> 02:08:20,239

you've really encountered

3976

02:08:23,990 --> 02:08:21,679

some of these witnesses that have had

3977

02:08:27,030 --> 02:08:24,000

extremely dramatic experiences

3978

02:08:29,430 --> 02:08:27,040

um i simply can't turn a blind eye to

3979

02:08:30,229 --> 02:08:29,440

the narratives or to them on a personal

3980

02:08:32,790 --> 02:08:30,239

level

3981

02:08:33,589 --> 02:08:32,800

and much like the the case you alluded

3982

02:08:36,470 --> 02:08:33,599

to

3983

02:08:37,750 --> 02:08:36,480

this burn victim case from 1964 that

3984

02:08:40,790 --> 02:08:37,760

we'll talk about

3985

02:08:42,390 --> 02:08:40,800

um you know that was an extremely

3986

02:08:45,430 --> 02:08:42,400

significant experience

3987

02:08:46,629 --> 02:08:45,440

and decades later this person is still

3988

02:08:48,149 --> 02:08:46,639

scratching their head trying to figure

3989

02:08:50,229 --> 02:08:48,159

out what happened so

3990

02:08:51,589 --> 02:08:50,239

you know to me it's like an itch you

3991

02:08:54,069 --> 02:08:51,599

just can't scratch

3992

02:08:55,270 --> 02:08:54,079

it's it's compelling it drives you it

3993

02:08:57,510 --> 02:08:55,280

motivates you

3994

02:08:59,030 --> 02:08:57,520

and but we just can't quite scratch it

3995

02:09:01,830 --> 02:08:59,040

and it's just that ever

3996

02:09:02,310 --> 02:09:01,840

elusive mystery that just fuels my

3997

02:09:05,510 --> 02:09:02,320

interest

3998

02:09:07,030 --> 02:09:05,520

and um once i think you're exposed to

3999

02:09:07,669 --> 02:09:07,040

the subject if you're honest with

4000

02:09:09,830 --> 02:09:07,679

yourself

4001
02:09:11,350 --> 02:09:09,840
you're honest with the data you just

4002
02:09:13,750 --> 02:09:11,360
can't turn away from it

4003
02:09:14,629 --> 02:09:13,760
and uh you know my life's not been the

4004
02:09:17,589 --> 02:09:14,639
same since

4005
02:09:19,270 --> 02:09:17,599
and uh i'll never see myself walking

4006
02:09:21,270 --> 02:09:19,280
away from the subject matter

4007
02:09:22,709 --> 02:09:21,280
it's just too compelling the questions

4008
02:09:26,069 --> 02:09:22,719
that it raises

4009
02:09:30,310 --> 02:09:26,079
with regard to who we are where we are

4010
02:09:32,390 --> 02:09:30,320
our place in reality what is reality um

4011
02:09:33,350 --> 02:09:32,400
it it just begs all those questions and

4012
02:09:35,750 --> 02:09:33,360
so

4013
02:09:37,109 --> 02:09:35,760

i don't see i'm biased of course but i

4014

02:09:39,510 --> 02:09:37,119

don't see how you can't be interested in

4015

02:09:41,109 --> 02:09:39,520

ufos quite honestly

4016

02:09:43,910 --> 02:09:41,119

i couldn't put it better man that is a

4017

02:09:47,189 --> 02:09:43,920

mic drop if i've ever heard one

4018

02:09:49,189 --> 02:09:47,199

um but before we go please tell us where

4019

02:09:50,229 --> 02:09:49,199

can we find the book and everything

4020

02:09:52,310 --> 02:09:50,239

you're up to

4021

02:09:58,470 --> 02:09:52,320

sure uh probably best to go to my

4022

02:10:00,310 --> 02:09:58,480

website uh www.davidmarlerufo.com

4023

02:10:02,629 --> 02:10:00,320

there is a link to amazon where you can

4024

02:10:04,149 --> 02:10:02,639

purchase that uh there's an old link to

4025

02:10:05,750 --> 02:10:04,159

amazon where i know some people will

4026

02:10:07,270 --> 02:10:05,760

click on it and it says not available

4027

02:10:09,750 --> 02:10:07,280

the book is available

4028

02:10:11,189 --> 02:10:09,760

uh but best to go through my website and

4029

02:10:12,709 --> 02:10:11,199

there's a link right on the main page

4030

02:10:14,950 --> 02:10:12,719

you can click on the book cover

4031

02:10:16,149 --> 02:10:14,960

it'll take you right there and the one

4032

02:10:17,830 --> 02:10:16,159

thing i would ask though is

4033

02:10:19,189 --> 02:10:17,840

uh you know obviously if you purchase

4034

02:10:20,069 --> 02:10:19,199

the book or if you have purchased the

4035

02:10:21,830 --> 02:10:20,079

book

4036

02:10:23,669 --> 02:10:21,840

if you haven't reached out with feedback

4037

02:10:25,990 --> 02:10:23,679

both on amazon which is always

4038

02:10:26,950 --> 02:10:26,000

very helpful i always appreciate reader

4039

02:10:29,669 --> 02:10:26,960

feedback

4040

02:10:31,030 --> 02:10:29,679

help it helps me gauge am i providing

4041

02:10:33,270 --> 02:10:31,040

valuable information

4042

02:10:35,189 --> 02:10:33,280

and you know how is that helping you in

4043

02:10:38,390 --> 02:10:35,199

your research endeavors and in your

4044

02:10:38,709 --> 02:10:38,400

investigation at this subject i love

4045

02:10:41,990 --> 02:10:38,719

that

4046

02:10:44,390 --> 02:10:42,000

hopefully making

4047

02:10:45,669 --> 02:10:44,400

it out there to dig through those files

4048

02:10:47,750 --> 02:10:45,679

with you someday

4049

02:10:48,790 --> 02:10:47,760

you know you have an invitation ryan you

4050

02:10:51,189 --> 02:10:48,800

just let me know and we'll

4051

02:10:52,950 --> 02:10:51,199

we'll have that door wide open for you

4052

02:10:54,390 --> 02:10:52,960

thank you thank you david and thank you

4053

02:10:55,270 --> 02:10:54,400

so much for coming on somewhere in the

4054

02:11:13,940 --> 02:10:55,280

sky sure

4055

02:11:39,930 --> 02:11:22,830

[Music]